

# The Blandford Series of Yarbrough Genealogical Records



Old Blandford Church, Petersburg, Virginia  
*{Richard Yarborough's grave marker is bottom center, above.}*

## Volume 141 The Yarbrough Family Quarterly

by  
**Nelle Morris Jenkins**

*Leonard Yarbrough, Editor*

December 2016

Published by The Yarbrough National Genealogical & Historical Association, Inc.  
© Yarbrough National Genealogical & Historical Association, Inc. 2016.



## Dedication

Whether we wish to admit it or not, we are the future of our ancestors, as our descendants are our future. We owe our descendants our dreams and bequeath to them the legacy of our collective accomplishments – nothing more and nothing less. To our descendants, we charge you with the honoring of your heritage. Your ancestors were hardy folk, god-fearing and plain spoken, and who recognized that nothing was due them except that which they themselves earned. They were not ashamed to profess their belief in God, their country and the American ideal. Of course, there were a few rascallions in our collective history, but neither more nor less than in any other family.

We too easily forget what it took to forge a life in a new world, one rife with peril and with little at hand but a steadfast determination to not only survive but to thrive. Our ancestors bequeathed us with their genes, aspirations and talents. It is therefore fitting that the Blandford Series of Yarbrough Family Records be dedicated to them for making it possible for us to be who we are.

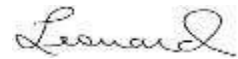
To paraphrase Robert Kincaid<sup>1</sup>, “The dreams they had were good ones. They didn’t all come true, but they were worth having, all the same.”



## Acknowledgement

The Yarbrough Association is greatly indebted to the vision and efforts of Cathy Y. Walker and William A. (Bill) Yarbrough, the late president and vice-president of the YNGHA, respectively, for beginning the project to digitize the 150+ volumes of records accumulated over the life of the Association. Fulfilment of the project was through the efforts of a number of officers and members, including Bill’s son Mark, Rachel and Don Yarbrough, Hal Yarbrough, Jan and Jim Yarbrough, Ann and Al Bush, Elaine and Lyle Wolf, Joan Y. Singlaub, and Joanne and Bill Augspurger.

It was my privilege to be a part of this dedicated team.



Leonard Yarbrough, Editor  
Blountsville, AL  
December 16, 2016

---

<sup>1</sup> The Bridges of Madison County, Robert James Waller, Warner Books, Inc., New York, 1992





# Preface

These records are the legacy of our Yarbrough family researchers, to whom much is owed. The known family researchers include Jean Baker, Ann Y. Broadbent, Mary Y. Daniel, Frances (Rea) Donohue, Betty Humrighouse, Pauline Gray, Evelyn Goble, Nelle Morris Jenkins, Ophelia Kessler, Frances Lockwood, Karen Mazock Renee Smelley, Dorothy Svec, Jeanette Wilson, Cleveland “Cy” Yarborough, Edna Yarbrough, George A. Yarbrough, and Robert Price Yarbrough.

The originals of these volumes are being kept for the benefit of future generations by the Williamson County Library, Franklin, Tennessee.

No claims of accuracy or authentication of the material herein are made or may be assumed. Many of these records have been superseded by subsequent research. Hence, there are records which are erroneous and unreliable; it would have been a Herculean task to attempt to correct all of them. Fortunately, there are only a few critical genealogical facts that are involved, and which are correctly stated here:

- Richard (the Immigrant) Yarborough was never married to Frances Proctor;
- Ambrose Yarbrough did not immigrate from Yorkshire; he is now believed to be a descendant of Richard the Immigrant;
- There are so far only two proven sons of Old Richard – John and Richard II;
- There is so far no evidence proving Joshua Yarborough I to be a descendant of Old Richard.
- The “Old Country” referred to in old documents and letters is the Colony of Virginia, not England or the Old World.
- There were not seven brothers who immigrated from “the old country”; in fact, it now appears there were three brothers and four sons of the brothers. Which were the fathers and which were the sons are so far unknown.

In spite of these inaccuracies, these records comprise much of our history and some of our accomplishments. There are pages whose print quality is so poor that word recognition was not possible. In spite of that, at least partial capability for searching these volumes is provided, as well as an index to each volume. Nonetheless, the viewer is cautioned to perform his/her own due diligence in connection with any use of this material.

The various spellings of the Yarbrough surname have never been applied consistently, even within a given family. To the extent possible, the names in the index reflect the names used on the source pages; where it wasn't clear as to which might be the proper spelling, the spelling used is “Yarbrough”.

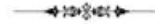
*The material contained herein is subject to the copyright laws of the United States. Material may be freely used by Yarbrough family researchers so long as proper attribution to the [Yarbrough National Genealogical & Historical Association, Inc.](#) is given. This material, in whole or in part, may not be used for any other purposes without the express written permission of the Yarbrough National Genealogical & Historical Association.*

We welcome the [submission](#) of any Yarbrough family information that can be added to our growing data base. More information about the extended Yarbrough families can be found at our website, <http://www.yarbroughfamiv.org>. If you are a Yarbrough or a member of one of our allied families, we invite you to [join our family association](#).



## About this Volume

Although Mrs. Jenkins indexed her material, albeit in two separate sections, a new index was prepared as described in the following paragraphs. This was done primarily so that the index for this volume could also be reflected in the master index volumes of the Blandford Series of Yarbrough Family Records.



## About the Index

After each volume of the Blandford Series was scanned into Portable Document File format, it was made searchable using Adobe Acrobat® Pro, version X. Next, an index was created by TExtract®, a software package used by commercial book and document publishers. Among its many features is the ability to merge the individual chapter/volume indices into a composite master index. It is not, of course, error-free, especially when the print quality of the original documents is poor. Nevertheless, the index is mostly error-free, with the exception of page numbering. While a few pages are numbered, most are not, so TExtract counted the pages in the volume, providing the referenced page numbers. While agreement is good, some referenced pages may be off a page or two. In the master index volumes, each indexed term is followed by the term “Vol.” and an associated volume number. These two terms are followed by one or more page numbers, separated by a comma. The master index itself is searchable<sup>1</sup>, so the best procedure is to use the index to see if, how many, and in which volumes a particular ancestor may be. Then, using the search feature within Adobe’s Acrobat Reader, a search can be made for the name/term of interest.



## Searching for Indexed Terms<sup>2</sup>

First, find the name or phrase (search term) in the index. Then, press CTRL+F. A search field will appear in the upper right corner of the page. Enter the search term or a desired term of interest and press ENTER. If the search term is not found, a popup message will so state; otherwise, the search term will be displayed on the first page in which it occurs. Repeated pressing of the ENTER key will high-light other occurrences within the file. Use the left and right arrow buttons to the right of the search field to look ahead or to look backwards for other occurrences of the term in the document.



---

<sup>1</sup> It is recommended that Adobe Acrobat or the Acrobat Reader be used to view each volume. While a browser may be used for viewing these records, the search feature may not work as described herein.

<sup>2</sup> In order for the search feature of Adobe Acrobat® Reader to be enabled, a certain level of document legibility is required. That is, post-scanning processing cannot overcome poor print quality of an original document. With this caveat, each volume has been made searchable by Adobe Acrobat, version 9 or later.



# YARBROUGH — YARBOROUGH

## AND

## ALLIED FAMILIES

### A Quarterly by Nelle Morris Jenkins

The first issue of Mrs. Jenkins' bore the title above, but subsequent issues were characterized as a "Quarterly". Sadly, the author died after completing her *Yarbro* volume, but her work was the inspiration for the Yarbrough Family Magazine published by Charles David ("Texas Charley") Yarbrough<sup>1</sup>. Charles also died while publishing his magazine. It was continued in a letter format by Charles H. ("Tennessee Charlie") Yarbro<sup>2</sup>. During this period, the Yarbrough National Genealogical & Historical Association, Inc. (YNGHA), had been established. In 1991, I became the editor of the Yarbrough Family Quarterly when the YNGHA undertook its sponsorship.

*This caveat must be observed by those who review the Jenkins' Family Quarterly:* Subsequent family research has disproven many of the "facts" believed to be true. It is the responsibility of the reader to conduct his/her own due diligence regarding the use of any of the material contained herein. Further, the reader is expected to provide full attribution of any material that may be used.

To place matters in perspective, when Mrs. Jenkins<sup>3</sup> began her Quarterly, it was generally believed that our earliest immigrant, Richard Yarbrough (referred to as "The Immigrant" or "Old Richard") was married to a Frances Proctor. That has since been disproven. It was also believed that one of Richard's English relatives, Ambrose Yarbrough, immigrated sometime after Richard arrived in Virginia. This too has been disproven; Ambrose is now believed to be a descendant of Old Richard<sup>4</sup>. Some early research suggested



Nelle Morris Jenkins

<sup>1</sup> Charles David Yo. became interested in his family genealogy through his uncle, Ralph Webster Yarbrough, former US Senator from Texas. Se. Yarbrough was intensely proud of his heritage and had become quite knowledgeable about the familys' origins and history.

<sup>2</sup> Charlie Yarbro was a small town newspaper editor, and descended from Edmund and Sophia (Gostwick) Yarbro, who settled near Tiptonville, TN.

<sup>3</sup> Nelle Morris Jenkins mother was Jennie Yarbrough Morris, dau. of John Yarbrough, who was the son of Littleton Yarbrough and the grandson of Manoah Yarbrough. Manoah settled in St. Clair County, AL, near Asheville.

<sup>4</sup> See Note, *The Yarbrough Family Quarterly*, Vol. 14, Nr. 2, pg.24.

that Richard had as many as nine (or more) children. So far, we have evidence of only two proven sons, Richard, Jr., and John. There were other Yarborough families in close proximity to Richard and his sons. However, we do not yet know what — if any — relation these Yarboroughs were to Old Richard. Furthermore, it has been widely believed that the New World Yarbroughs are descended from the Yarbroughs in the English shires of Lincoln and York, but evidence from the Yarbrough DNA Project shows no matches between the Old and New World families. That does not necessarily indicate that there is no relationship(s) between these families.

Nor does it mean that the journals of Nelle Morris Jenkins, Charles H. Yarbrow and Charles David Yarborough should be consigned to the trash heap. They were seminal efforts and are worthy reminders of our ancestral origins. While the factual data contained in the early Yarbrough/Yarborough journals may no longer be accurate, they nonetheless provide insight into the life and times of our New World ancestors.



A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read "Charles H. Yarbrow".

Three Oaks  
Blountsville, AL  
June 8, 2013

YARBROUGH - YARBOROUGH

AND

ALLIED FAMILIES

A QUARTERLY

by

Mrs. Nelle Morris Jenkins

P. O. Box 206

Emelle, Alabama.

First Issue September 1961

Volume 1

Number 1

this issue  
of  
THE YARBROUGH-YARBOROUGH  
AND ALLIED FAMILIES  
is lovingly dedicated  
to

RICHARD and FRANCES YARBROUGH  
our immigrant forebears

who dared leave a home of plenty and comfort, in their day,  
to come to an untamed land where privation and want were the  
rule rather than the exception; where the man had to push  
back the forest with a gun in one hand and an axe in the other  
—not knowing whether to find his family alive upon his re-  
turn home from his labors, as the savages lurked behind trees  
ready to destroy loved ones. Richard and his wife knew that  
life in the new world would not be easy, and they knew that  
the women died young, but they were willing to take all the  
chances of survival because they wanted, I am sure, to give  
their children a life free from persecution in a land of God  
given opportunities, and where their children's children,  
even to you and me, could enjoy the benefits of their labors  
and where they could worship according to the dictates of  
their conscience - things our forebears fought for, as they  
were handed down, from the immigrant, to son after son.



## THE NAME

## YARBROUGH-YARBOROUGH

The name Yarbrough has been spelled many ways throughout the centuries.

I have seen it spelled Yarberry, Yarbar, Yarbrow, Yarbrough, Yarborough as well as Yarbrough. According to the chart prepared by the College of Arms, London, England, the original way of spelling the name was Yarburgh. This chart starts with Eustacius de Yarburgh, lord of the manor of Yarborough or Yarburgh, Co. Lincoln. Later on some of the same English family spelled the name Yarbry and Yarborough.

Today, in America, there are some brothers or members of the same family who spell the name differently. It has been said, by members of families, that the reason for this was, in the Civil War, especially for those who remembered hearing parents talk about it, that the officers spelled the name as they thought it should be spelled. Then the soldiers carried that spelling through life, while a brother spelled his name another way. Some Yarbroughs had the spelling changed because the name was spelled differently in a will. People spelled phonetically IN DAYS GONE BY. Some of our people made a mark (x) as they could not write because of some infirmity or because they could not read, therefore, the spelling was changed.

Hon. G. W. Yarbrough informs us that the titular head of the house in England said that the name YARBOROUGH really pertains to the place of residence. Mr. Webster tells us that "Borough" in the Anglo-Saxon days meant "a fortified manor or house. By the time of the Norman Conquest it came under the king's peace, receiving a charter, and later allowed a representative to parliament." It makes no difference, today, how the name is spelled. We know that we are of the same family, that is, if we trace our line back to Virginia. Even tho there are others of that name who came to America at a later date, they are no doubt of the same family in England in years prior to 1653.

## Foreward

My interest in the Yarbrough - Yarborough family began when I was only a small child and went with my mother, Jennie (Yarbrough) Morris, wife of Elbert Green Morris, Jr., of Morrisville, Calhoun County, Alabama, to visit in the old Yarbrough home in St. Clair County, near Ashville, Alabama. The house, a colonial type with columns in front, was built from hand hewn timber in 1825, or it was finished that year. My Grandfather Yarbrough's name was John, the youngest of twelve children. His father was Littleton and his father was Manoah who came to St. Clair County in 1822.

Grandfather used to tell me about his father and his mother, Littleton and Nancy Ashcraft Yarbrough, and about the privations his forebears suffered in the taming of the wild and rugged new country. He told me about his oldest brother, George Yarbrough, when at the age of 26 left his home for California where he hoped to make a fortune in the Gold Rush of 1849. He showed me the sterling silver with the name Nancy engraved on the handles of the flat ware, the name of his mother, Nancy Ashcraft Yarbrough. He said his brother, George, bought it for Nancy on his first trip to New York where he went to buy goods for the store in Tyler, Texas, after he returned from California with a keg of gold. He told me about the big flat stones used as door steps at the old home; how they were split from larger stone on the mountain near the home; and he told me that when Manoah and his wife, Mary Cunningham Yarbrough, died that the same kind of stones were placed on tops of their coffins after they were put in walnut boxes made to fit vaults dug in the bottoms of their graves. He said the graves had never caved in due to the stones holding the soil off the vaults; the graves of his father and his mother were prepared in the same way. He told me many things that a childish mind forgot as the years passed. But the love of the family grew as I grew older.

After I married, I wrote him many letters about the family. He retold me in letters the things that I had heard in my childhood. I cherish these letters, not only because he wrote them but also because of the handicap under which he corresponded. He had a cancer on his right hand and to save his life, the arm had to be amputated. He learned to write on a typewriter in his old age; he pecked away with his left hand and did a good job of typing. This is a Yarbrough trait - determination-and is exhibited by all the Yarbroughs by name or by blood that I know.

George Yarbrough of Tyler, Texas-this being my grandfather's brother and not to be confused with George Yarborough, a cousin also of Tyler, and of whom we will write at another time, was very proud of his Yarbrough kin. He collected much information about them when it was not popular to be "forebear conscious". On his way back and forth to New York to buy goods, he would stop off to see his cousin, Charles Yarbrough who was the nephew of his grandfather Manoah Yarbrough. He set down what the Davidson County, N.C. relatives told him. Great uncle George died in 1899. Two years prior to his death, on 30 December 1897, Rev. Aaron Yarbrough of Lexington, Davidson County, N.C. died. He was a Minister of the Gospel, and a great favorite of great uncle George. There appeared in the Lexington "Dispatch" the following letter.

#### The Yarbrough Family

Mr. Editor: I saw in the dispatch of January 5th, a notice of the passing of Rev. Aaron Yarbrough, which occurred 30 December 1897.

By the kindness of Col. George Yarbrough of Tyler, Texas, I can give you a little sketch of this family, which shows that the Yarbroughs of America are lineally descended from William Yarbrough, who was one of the 60,000 Normans who embarked as vassals to the Duke of Normandy, in the year 1066, to conquer England, gave him the Earldom of Yorkshire, which earldom still exists.

Some of the Yarbrough gentry, descendants of the Earl, came from England in the early settling of Virginia and located in Amelia County, in that state. Between the years of 1729 and 1775, seven brothers of the Yarbroughs went over to Louisburg, Franklin County, North Carolina. Their names were Zachariah, Archibald, Manoah, Alexander, Thomas, Henry and John.

Before the War of Independence, 1775, Zachariah left Louisburg and settled in Rowan County, now Davidson County. There he met and married Elizabeth Dowd.

From this union were born Zachariah, Henry, Thomas, Alexander, Manoah, Julia and Elizabeth, (probably others). Thomas married Jemima Merrill of Lexington. The

were the parents of Rev. Aaron Yarbrough and fifteen other children whose names were as follows: Susanna, Zachariah, David, Samuel, Thomas, Jemima, Elizabeth,

Patsy, Rachel, Pleasant, Charles, Polly, John, Barbara and Green. All have

passed to the Shining Shore except Aunt Polly Brittingham, of Lexington, and Aunt Barbara Skeen of Lawrenceburg, Mo. The parents and grandparents of the last named children rest on the Hargrave\* place, near Lexington.

The beloved wife of Aaron Yarbrough, whose maiden name was Wamie, and six of their children survive him.

Dear Uncle Aaron, "Green be the turf above thee, None knew thee but to love thee, None named thee but to praise thee." By Abba A daughter of Zachariah, (son of Thomas Yarbrough) 132 Dodge St., Iowa City, Iowa. January 11, 1898.

\*(Note by Nelle M. Jenkins

I have seen the location of this cemetery, on the Hargrave place, which Mr. Hargrave bought from Thomas Yarbrough, the father of Rev. Aaron Yarbrough. This place is now part of Lexington. The graveyard is on what is now Hoover Street about 1/2 block off Raiford Street. Lovely homes are built over the spot where these Yarbroughs sleep.)

We think it is wonderful that until prior to the Civil War that the Yarbroughs-Yarboroughs in North Carolina had known there was a connection with the Nobility in England, even tho it was somewhat distorted after 200 years of handing this knowledge down from father to son.

We now know that the Yarbroughs in 1066 were like the forebears of Will Rogers. When asked if his forebears came over on the Mayflower, he said, "No. They were there to meet the Mayflower." When William the Conqueror landed in England and conquered that country, the Yarburgh or Yarborough family helped him to organize its new government. ~~The family is Danish in origin and can trace itself unbroken from 853 A.D. in Lincolnshire.~~ To understand why they should help a conqueror form a new government we should look for a moment at the background of these Danes.

The earliest peoples who lived in Britain were called Iberians. They were short, dark haired people who lived during the Stone Age. They learned the use of bronze. One of the mysteries of time is how they made the great stone clusters such as Stonehenge. This civilization or semi-civilization gave way when the fair haired, tall people from across the channel, the Celts, invaded the Island. They were a sturdy war-like people. They worshiped nature gods through priests called druids; used iron and mined tin and made wool cloth. They painted their bodies with woad, a blue dye. The Roman period began 43 A.D. and continued till about 400 A.D. after which the Saxons ruled till about 800 A.D. when the Danes invaded the country known as Angle-land, from which the name England was formed. There was a long struggle between the Anglo-Saxons and the Danes. All of us remember the battles between Alfred the Great and the Danish invaders and how later Canute, the Dane, overcame the Saxons in England. This was in 1016. Then came two more Danish rulers, Harold I, and Hardecnute who was defeated by the Saxon, Edward the Confessor, who ruled till 1066 when William the Conqueror overcame England. In view of this history we are not surprised that the Yarbroughs took the part of the conqueror against their arch-enemy the Saxons. In that respect we would not consider them scalawags nor quislings as seemingly, they chose between the lesser of two evils. It was in the Yarburgh part of England we find the Robin Hood legend located; also the Canterbury Tales originated in this section; the early Lincolnshire Cathedral, which is one of England's oldest, was known to our forebears.

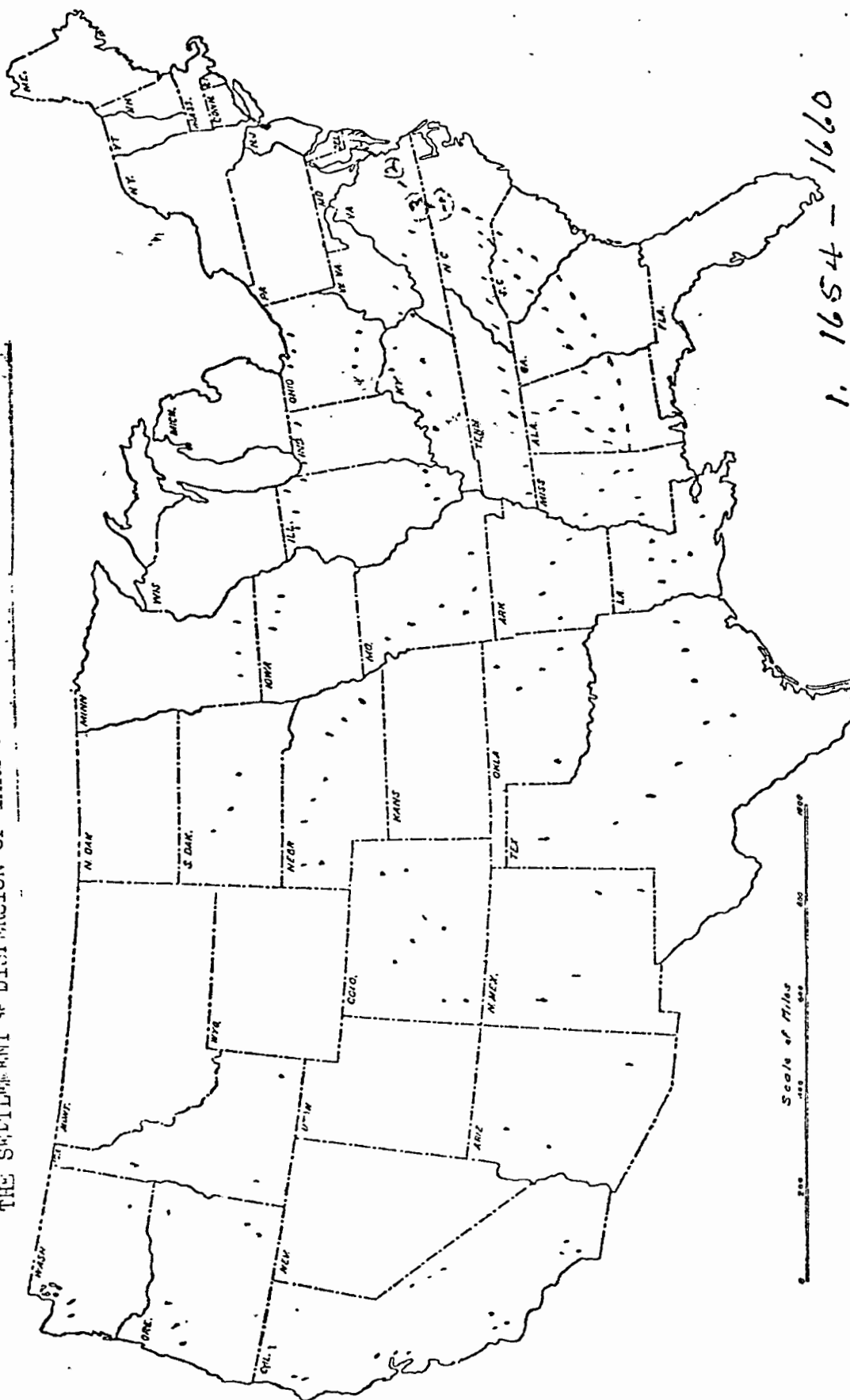
For the next hundred years after our Yarbrough forebears helped with the organization of the new government there was a constant turmoil in England but as the years went by the Normans, Saxons and Danes became a single people. Henry I combined the Norman tradition of central authority with the Saxon system of local rule; then came the Magna Carta under John; then the Hundred Years' War; the Reformation; then the climax, as viewed by the supporters of the king, in the Commonwealth Rule under Cromwell in 1642.

It has always intrigued me to guess at the reasons men left the Old World to venture into a world filled with savages, wild beasts and steeped in a completely uncivilized way of life. Some came to the colonies because of debts in the Old Country; some came because of venture; some came because they had heard that in the New World there was a vast wealth in gold and silver; some came because of frustrations and some came because of persecution. We believe that our immigrant forebear, Richard Yarbrough, came because he was completely fed up with the mode and manner of government. He was not an older son but probably the second son of his father who was not an older son, so he had to get out and make a living for himself. The first permanent settlement in America was in 1607.

It was only a generation or about 35 or 36 years later that Richard came to America with his young family. He married in England the first time; and there is evidence that he married one or more times after establishing himself in the new country. It is said that some land in the new world was won from the king by a certain Yarbrough in a card game. Perhaps it was our Richard, and that may have been the reason that he came to the colonies.

We know that some of the Yarboroughs or Yarbroughs were card players as a certain hand in whist is called a "Yarborough hand". This is a hand which contains no card higher than a nine. A former Lord Yarborough used to bet a 1,000 to 1 before the deal, that the dealer would not hold such a hand. The actual odds against it are 1,827 to 1. (See Webster's Unabridged Dictionary.)

# THE SETTLLEMENT \* DISPERSION OF YARBOROUGH-YARBROUGHS IN AMERICA



1. 1654 - 1660
2. 1660 - 1710
3. 1710 - 1760
4. 1760 - 1780

## THE SETTLEMENT - DISPERSION OF YARBROUGHS - YARBOROUGH'S IN AMERICA

## CHART ON OPPOSITE PAGE

No. 1 shows the settlement of Richard Yarbrough, the immigrant, in 1643. He lived in or owned land in Northampton, King and Queen, King William and died in Prince George County in 1702.

No. 2 We find Richard, Jr., also called Christian to distinguish him from his father, John, Thomas, William Williams, Peter and Moses in land deeds, estate settlements, Church Records and in Legal Duties in King and Queen, King William and James City Counties.

No. 3 Richard Jr., (Christian), John, William, Moses, Henry, Thomas, Jeremiah, Alexander, and Peter in land deeds, estate settlements, wills, marriage bonds, Legal Duties, Church Records in all the former counties plus Amelia, Henrico, Suffolk, Goochland, Orange and Albermarle Counties.

No. 4 Moses, Thomas, Edward, John, Alexander, Henry, Manoah, Jeremiah, Zachariah, Asa, Edmund, Lewis, Elam, James, Samuel, Nathaniel, Charles in Franklin, Orange, Lincoln, Wake, Davidson, Mecklenburg and Rutherford Counties in North Carolina.

The dotted lines follow the expansion to 1860 in general. In Louisiana and Texas to 1890. Please note how the lines divided at certain places and merged again in another state. This shows they kept up with each other and knew the whereabouts of the wagon trains, in their slow migration, west.

Therefore, Virginia, North Carolina, Tennessee, Kentucky, South Carolina, Georgia, Alabama, Mississippi, Louisiana, and Texas are shown in the order of time - and give the time and area of expansion.

This chart is very valuable in following your line in its migration.

By Courtesy of Hon. G. W. Yarbrough  
Montgomery, Alabama



Details of the Yarbrough-Yarborough settlement and migrations in Virginia

- I - Richard Yarbrough, the first immigrant, was first mentioned in court records across the Chesapeake Bay in what is called Eastern Shore, near what is now called Caps Charles (on your map) in 1656.
- II - Look at your map across on the main land almost directly west (a little to the north) and you will see King and Queen County, and next to it King William County. It was in this section that Richard deeded land in 1674, 1683 and 1702.
- III - In Amelia County, west and a little south of Richmond we find deeds from William, John, Richard Jr., and Thomas. It was here that Richard Sr., gave his age as 87 in 1702. (He has been dead 259 years, now)
- IV - Look at the county just south of Amelia, it is Dinwiddie County. The sons of John, and Thomas were there in 1719, 1722, 1726, and 1729. It was in this county near Petersburg at Old Blandford Church Yard that Richard is buried. William an Mary Quarterly Vol. 5, page 233, April 1897, gives the following: "Old Blandford Tombstones within the original enclosure of Old Blandford Church Yard near Petersburg, Virginia - Collected by C. G. Chamberlayne 1896: 'Richard Yarbrough 1702, aged 87.'" He showed that the inscription, at that time was growing dim with age after 194 years.
- V - Glance directly west at Roanoke County and you will see Thomas, Peter, John and Moses Jr., were there in 1783 and 1797.

Until 1815 we find the names of Yarbrough in New Kent, Hanover, Henrico, Goochland, Fluvanna, Albermarle, Augusta, Bath, Nansemond, Isle of Wight, South Hampton, Sussex, Nottoway, Luenburg, Charlotte, Halifax, Buckingham, Appomattox, Campbell, Bedford, Amheherst and perhaps other counties. There are only fragments of records in some counties remaining after floods, fires, wars and other disasters.

To 1774 marriages are known to with the families of Robinson, Jeffrey, Curtis, Henry, Walton, Littleton, Harris, Lewis, Gilham, and Alexander-- and no doubt, many others. Many of the above names become "given names" only after marriages into said families.

Given names started repeating by 1725, and continue in all states over our great Union, even today.

John, William Williams and Thomas were either brothers or sons of Richard. Hon. G. W. Yarbrough tells us that the English records discount their being Richard's brothers, so genealogists assume that they are the sons of Richard, the immigrant. The earliest families were Episcopalian, later Presbyterian and then predominately Baptist.

For 175 years after 1653 it is noticeable that boys tended to double girls in birth rate. One family on record had 21 children, 16 of whom were boys.

Elizabeth has been a favorite name for girls; John, Thomas, Henry, Lewis, William, Richard and George are favorite names for boys.

Preachers, teachers, lawyers and soldiers are numerous from 1700 to the present. Data (incomplete) show thousands of Yarbrough- Yarborough families over the United States. Not one family is known that traces to an early origin - before 1720 other than Virginia.

The NORTH CAROLINA and SOUTH CAROLINA lines are set forth fairly well on the map of the United States included in this number of the Quarterly. So we will turn now to a map of the State of Georgia and look at the lines of migration there.

## GEORGIA

the NORTH CAROLINA families in their line of migration entered Georgia at Rabun County and journeyed southwest through Habersham, Hall, Gwinnett, Dekalb and Fayette Counties. It was in the latter county that they were joined by the members of the Yarbrough or Yarbrough families from Union, Pickens, Anderson, Fairfield and Abbeville Counties in South Carolina. The counties they left their traces in were Franklin (where they entered Georgia), Jackson, Oconee (where they were joined by a wagon train from South Carolina who had been in Chester, Abbeville, and Edgefield Counties) and went on through Walton, Newton and Henry County, joining their relatives in Fayette County; part of the line split in Oconee County and went through Morgan, Jasper and Butts and into Fayette where they joined the other two lines. However in Jasper County the last named line was joined by kinsmen from South Carolina entering Georgia at Columbia and journeyed through Warren, Hancock and Putman where they joined their kinsmen in Jasper County and went on to Fayette County with them. There was still another line (about the same time) that entered Georgia through Effingham and journeyed west through Bullock, Tattnall, Toombs, Montgomery, Laurens, Dodge, Pulaski, Dooly, Sumter Terrill and Randolph.

There was a line that came into Georgia from the Augusta area via Richmond and journeyed west through Jefferson, Washington, Baldwin, Wilkinson, Twigg, Houston, Crawford, Taylor, Talbot, and entered Alabama near Opelike where the first, second and third lines entered that state.

The line that entered through Richmond County, is believed to have been a wing of the ~~Yorkshire Yarbrough; the Lincolnshire Yarbrough and the Yorkshire Yarbrough~~ families had intermarried in England, and in America - and were cousins all the way down the line in both England and America.

We find that the first Yarbroughs or Yarborough came into Georgia about 1784, and continued until about 1830. They began to start migrating into Alabama in the early 1800's from North Carolina into Tennessee and then to Alabama in the extreme northern portion and continued till the 1830s. Perhaps Manoah Yarbrough and his son, Littleton were among the first Yarbroughs to come to Georgia. That Manoah Yarbrough was the uncle of the Manoah Yarbrough who came to St. Clair County, Alabama in 1822. They were confused for a long time as each had a son named Littleton.

The lines into Alabama were from Tennessee (from N.C. into Tennessee), settled in Limestone and Morgan Counties; St. Clair, Blount and Cherokee Counties; Greene, Sumter where they were joined by lines from Georgia, and from Sumter they spread out to Pickens, Lamar and Fayette Counties. The migrations began toward the west after 1835, a few instances before that time.

It is said that the line that came into Georgia through Effingham County still lives in Georgia and in a few instances in south east Alabama.

There is much to be proved. It is hoped that some family, somewhere, has the needed information in Bible records, diaries, gravestone records, or what have you, to complete certain lines which seemingly started from nowhere, or suddenly appeared. I, for instance, have looked for years for the gravestone of William Yarbrough (he and his children, in certain instances spelled their names Yarbrough in Greene County, Alabama, in newspaper advertisements which they, themselves, put in the paper - and in other records, then occasionally, the spelling Yarborough appeared - it seems that the accepted spelling of that family name today is Yarborough, but the grave has not been located. He, his wife and a son-in-law died in Sumter County. He was wealthy and his children were well-to-do, so I am sure the family erected stones at their graves, but where they are, I do not know. Recently we found some stones flat on the ground, broken into many pieces and one stone stuck into the bank of a pool to keep the water from seeping. So I hope to "luck up on" William Yarborough's stone in a forest or in a back pasture. I never give up.

~~Eustacius Yarbrough of the Norman period was the ninth or tenth generation from the founding of the house of Yarbrough in 853 A.D. by Germund Yarbrough, a fact certified by the College of Arms, London, England.~~

Mr. G. W. Yarbrough informs us that genealogists who worked for thirty years tracing the line of migration say that the following facts are indisputable:

- 1 - Virginia, in the Bid Reedy Creek area, started the family in America.
- 2 - From Virginia (Gloucester, Prince George, Accomac, King William, King and Queen Counties), after spreading to Amelia, Dinwiddie and Cumberland Counties, migrations began to North Carolina after 1740 and before 1775.
- 3 - Migrants were the sons of three Virginia families, viz: John, Thomas and William. The Virginia families were linked in marriage to the Mason, Jeffry, Littleton Henry and Middleton families.
- 4 - The migration kept up intermitently to 1804 or 1805.
- 5 - From North Carolina three distinct lines went elsewhere, viz: (a) the Tennessee line, (b) the Alabama line, (c) the South Carolina line. (The Kentucky line appeared from Virginia and North Carolina about the same time - 1800 to 1808.
- 6 - The South Carolina line came directly from Virginia, augmented by Kinsmen from North Carolina, using the Catawba and Jaden Rivers as bases from which they expanded, this was from 1780 to 1800, and settled in Union, Fairfield and Chester Counties, primarily.
- 7 - The English cousins surely had contact with the Yarbroughs of America for Ambrose Yarbrough left England in 1732 (about 90 years after the first immigrant, Richard Yarbrough, came to America) and came directly to members of the family in Amelia County, Virginia, and married his distant cousin. This line came on down to South Carolina, into Georgia and started the long line of migration westward into Alabama, Mississippi and into other states. Another line that came into Alabama in the early 1800's was the Limestone and Madison County families. There were two lines that went into St. Clair County. The William Yarbrough or Yarbrough family went from St. Clair County on to Green County,

from there to Sumter County, Alabama and then to Tyler, Texas. The other St. Clair County Yarbrough stayed in that County for a generation and the children, all but the youngest son John, my grandfather, joined the other group in Tyler, Texas. Still another cousin, William H. Yarbrough, from North Carolina joined the other Yarbroughs in Tyler. All these genealogies will be given at a later time. At the time one of the St. Clair lines came into Alabama, a line went into Tennessee. All these lines mentioned, including the Kentucky, Ohio, Iowa and those in other states are traced back to the same starting point.

Mr. Wagner, Herald of the College of Arms, London, England, verified in 1956, the fact that Richard Yarbrough married Frances Proctor in London in 1635, and made application for emigration in 1643.

Lord Alvingham of the original family line in Lincolnshire, and Lord Derremore of the Yorkshire branch, had the family chart, dating back to 1066, prepared by the College of Arms for the seating of the Nobility in the Coronation of the late King George, the father of the present Queen Elizabeth. This family rated number 11 in order of age in the seating. The king allowed no family to antedate his own in age. As the king's family in England began with William the Conqueror, the Yarbroughs had to start at that date on their chart, even though their history went back more than two centuries prior to that time. I own a copy of this chart, through the courtesy of Hon. G. W. Yarbrough who has visited in the homes of the heads of both families in England. Lord Derremore is now titular head of the family as Lord Alvingham died about three or four years ago.

The Yarbroughs of America, in its early stages, were landed families, the only aristocracy America has ever known. Going out from such a background we find Ministers of the Gospel in every group, but perhaps the Ambrose Yarbrough family furnished more ministers, as a whole, than did any other family. All Yarbroughs have great religious depth, but as a whole they do not exhibit their emotions.

Mrs. Leta Yarbrough Matthews wrote me once that her father, William H. Yarbrough of Tyler, Texas, quoted so very often the poem, "God moves in a mysterious way, His wonders to perform; He plants his footsteps upon the sea, And Rides upon the storm," till she thinks of him everytime she hears the quotation. I think those words express the feelings of all the Yarbroughs or Yarboroughs everywhere. We have had many school teachers among the different families. This fact shows there are good minds in the groups - I am sure their minds are right down to earth in good old common horse sense. They are middle-of-the-roaders; they do not go off at a tangent on some whild scheme; they do not run with "the cafe crowd" and are more or less like a man whom I heard of at one time who said, "Just whom do I have to impress?" They seem to instictively know that in order to stand for the right that so often they had to stand alone.

We have some statesmen in the family, on local, state, and government levels. I say "statesmen" instead of "politition", as Mr. Webster says that a "statesman is one who shows unusual ability or wisdom in dealing with or directing public affairs" - while some wag has said that a politition is a person that if he had a cannibal as a constituent would promise him a missionary for his Sunday dinner. We certainly think of Ralph Yarborough, Senator from Texas, as a statesman; also Sen. G. M. Yarbrough of Mississippi and Sen. G. W. Yarbrough of Alabama are in the same catagory.

Part of Ralph's favorite prayer is, "O God, our Father, help us draw near to thee in sincerity and in truth. Strengthen our admiration for honest dealing and clear thinking, and suffer not our hatred for hypocrisy to ever diminish." I believe that every member of the family would say that the above prayer to his Maker presents a composite Character Picture of all Yarbroughs or Yarboroughs.

We have many lawyers in the different families. Some of Ralph's brothers are in this group. There are architects, salesmen, officers of the law, builders, contractors, millers, and businessmen in all groups.

The Murchison brothers, John and Clint, Jr., are among the better known businessmen. They are numbered among the greatest financiers of our day, two young Texans of whom you will hear more of in the future.

We have had artists in the family. There are professional soldiers among the Yarbroughs - two of whom have recently graduated from Annapolis and another in the Air Force. I can hardly wait to introduce you all. One of our family on a distaff side, Elizabeth Hodges, married the world champion archer, Howard Hill of Hollywood. They are a most interesting people.

There are cattlemen, farmers among us. Also merchants to be found - but all Yarbroughs- Yarboroughs are GENTLEMEN.

#### YARBROUGH FAMILY REUNION, LEXINGTON, N.C.

3rd Sunday in August

1961

One fine day this summer I had a letter postmarked, "High Point, N.C." I wondered who could be writing me from High Point, as I knew no one there. I hastily opened the letter and to my delight I found it was an invitation to attend the Yarbrough Reunion to be held at Lexington. The letter was from a distant cousin, Mrs. Lillian Yarbrough Sink. She said that another distant cousin of mine - Mrs. Ruth Yarbrough Horne from Greensboro, N. C. had told her about me. Ruth is a cousin on the Morris side of the house, and was a Presley Yarbrough prior to her marriage to Lloyd Horne. Ruth's great great grandfather ~~Presley~~ Morris and my great great grandfather Shadrach Morris were brothers and they married sisters, Charity and Elizabeth Hutchings. We had corresponded for a number of years. Lloyd, her husband had a forebear in this county where I live, (Sumter), in its early settling - so the Hornes and I had much in common. I was not sure at first that <sup>I</sup> could make the trip, but finally decided to go. My cousin, Lillian Sink, was gracious enough to include Bertram and Lolita Jenkins, my son Henry's children in the invitation.



I could hardly leave them as I am rearing them since their Mommie's death; they are 8 and 10 years old.

Lillian had written me to stop at the first "filling station" and phone her as it would be hard for me to find her home, and she would come and pilot me in. I arrived in High Point just before sundown, and drove right on through the town of 60,000, street after street. Finally I said, "I am going to turn to my left at the next street, which I did. I crossed over two streets and stopped at a filling station and asked to be directed to 311 Sunset. The man told me I was within a few blocks; to turn at the next light and drive 5 blocks, turn to the left and I would be there. Lillian said it was the most remarkable thing she had ever heard of. If I had turned on any other street I would not have been near her house, because of one-way streets or the way others angled off. I told her that I felt as if one of my forebears had been sitting there by me directing me through town.

We had a most wonderful time talking and talking. We sat up most all night, not a bit sleepy. She was amazed that I knew off hand so much about those early Yarbroughs. Most of the Yarbroughs now live in Lexington, others were scattered all over Davidson and Rowan Counties - as well as elsewhere. I met lots of the family before the reunion, and like them all. Lillian's daughter, Elizabeth, is married to such a nice man, Ike Jackson. They had an interesting family-- Bertram and Lolita fell right in with those children and did not want to leave them. Lillian and Wilbur Sink have another daughter, Virginia, who plans to be married next year; there are two sons about whom you will hear later. They are both married.

Saturday afternoon came and it began to drizzle. We were invited out to eat hamburgers and hot dogs in Elizabeth Jackson's back yard. Our Missouri cousins, who had come to the reunion, were invited too.

These cousins are the great great grandchildren of Thomas Yarbrough, the brother of my Manoah Yarbrough who came to St. Clair County, Alabama in 1822. Well it began to rain so we had to eat in the basement, an ideal place for a picnic dinner. After we had eaten, and eaten, all the wonderful food, we went back to the nice large living room and looked at slides of the different members of the family in North C., Missouri and saw pictures of the William Harrison Yarbrough daughters who live in Tyler, Texas. Ieta married Jim Matthews. They have a beautiful home on Troup Highway; then we went back down to the basement and ate watermelon - the best I have eaten since I was a child.

When we waked the next morning it was really raining. The men got busy and rented the Lyon's Den for the reunion, and had the place of meeting announced on radio and television. By noon between 150 and 200 Yarbroughs were there and such food as I had never seen. Hon. G. W. Yarbrough, ex-Senator formerly from Randolph County, Alabama, but now living in Montgomery, was guest speaker. He told the cousins that he and I had never met but that we had exchanged several baskets of letters, so felt as if we were well acquainted. All the guests were introduced I told them that I had been taught all my life that God made Rowan County first, and then looked down and saw that the eastern part was the best, so he cut it off and named it Davidson, and that was where my Manoah lived before he came to Alabama. We had such a wonderful time. After the meeting broke up, we went to Lillian's sister's Mada Lopp's home, in Lexington. The Missouri cousins were spending the night with her. Other relatives were there to see us, too. One of those whom I had not met at the reunion was Mrs. Lee Clifton, a Yarbrough prior to her marriage, was not able to attend as she has an invalid mother, called on us at the Lopp's. She is such a charming person and everyone says she will have more stars in her crown than it can carry as she has done so much for others, forgetting self.

I must mention Mr. Lopp, the husband of Mada. He is Baptist, as are most of the N. C. Yarbroughs, unless like Lillian, married into some other church group, her husband, Wilbur is a staunch Methodist. But John S. Lopp, for the last 25 years, has saved every church bulletin and at the end of each year has had them bound. He has now 25 books giving the details of the church business, sermons, pastors, teachers in Church School, women's organization with names of officers, etc. It is a most valuable collection. His church is very large. Lt. Gov. Philpot, who died while I was in N. C. belonged to this church. He was buried on Monday, the funeral from this Baptist Church. We had planned a trip to Old Jersey Settlement Church where my forebears, Joseph and Ann Cunningham worshipped, as well as their daughter Mary who married my great great grandfather Manoah Yarbrough, as well as Joseph Jr.'s widow who married Henry, the brother of Manoah. He and Mary were also members of that church. The Loppes could not go as they wanted to attend the funeral service of their friend, Lt. Gov. Philpot. However, Lillian Sink, the Missouri cousins, (the Finchs and Mrs. Emmett Tracy) AND I went; we were joined by Lloyd and Ruth Y. Horne and their charming young grandson. The trip to Jersey Settlement, seeing the old church, sitting in the pews where our forebears sat nearly 200 years ago and where James Knox Yarbrough became converted; standing by their graves, visiting in a home where I saw some of the old Cunningham records and where I heard some of the traditions which have been handed down in that family, are all too much to tell in this number. Will save it till another time.

## FAMILY NEWS---OBITUARIES---MARRIAGES--- BIRTHS

## NEWSPAPER ARTICLES

YARBROUGH RITES SAID AT ATHENS - Athens, Alabama, December 7, 1956. Funeral services were conducted here Wednesday for William Hagen Yarbrough, 59, who died Monday. He was buried in Athens Cemetary. Mr. Yarbrough was the son of the late Walter M. Yarbrough, former police chief in Athens.

Survivors include three brothers, Murray Yarbrough of Decatur; Henry Yarbrough of Athens, and Dr. Silas M. Yarbrough of Texas; and four sisters, Mrs. Wesley McAdams of Sheffield, Mrs. Louis Padula of New Jersey, and Misses Frances and Jennie Yarbrough of Athens.

\*\*\*\*\*

FUNERAL RITES OF MRS. MORRIS HELD MONDAY - Popular Aliceville Matron passes away after a short illness. Aliceville, Alabama. February 5, 1945. Mrs. E. G. Morris, Sr., the former Jennie Yarbrough, daughter of the late John Yarbrough of Ashville, Alabama, died Saturday afternoon, February 3rd, at the home of her daughter, Mrs. J. S. Shaw, following a prolonged illness. For three years she had been an invalid, though her suffering was great she was patient to the end.

Mrs. Morris was a woman of many Christian virtues. She lived a useful, unselfish life in her own reserved manner, and she was an inspiration to those who knew her intimately. She was a consistent member of the First Baptist Church, and her daily life was a token of love for her Savior. She reared an interesting family and is survived by two daughters, Mrs. B. A. Jenkins of Emelle, Alabama and Mrs. J. S. Shaw of Aliceville, Alabama; three sons, E. G. Morris, Jr., of Burlingame, California; Paul Morris of Chattanooga, Tennessee, and Lewis Morris of Eugene, Oregon; ten grandchildren; four brothers and two sisters, Ross Yarbrough, Burk Yarbrough, Fitz Yarbrough, John Yarbrough, Miss Elizabeth Yarbrough and Mrs. John H. Morris Sr.

Funeral services were conducted from her church Monday afternoon with her pastor, Dr. J. R. Stuckey, assisted by Rev. Blount of the Methodist Church, officiating. Active pall bearers were Walter Harkins, Edgar and Thomas Sanders, W. Cecil Martin, Amos Horton and Elmo Owens. Honorary pall bearers were W. B. Peebles, J. D. Sanders, Dr. S. R. Parker, Dr. W. W. Duncan, Dr. C. M. Murphy. Burial was in Franconia Cemetery. A lovely floral offering was made. Among those out of town attending the funeral were Miss Elizabeth Yarbrough, Ross, John and Burk Yarbrough of Ashville, Alabama, Morris of Chattanooga, E. G. Morris Jr., of Burlingame, Calif., Mr. and Mrs. B. A. Jenkins and son Henry, Mrs. Epes Simms, Mrs. Rosa Willingham and Phil Willingham of Emelle, Mrs. Lewis Morris of La Follett, Tenn., Misses Jennie and Clyde Shaw from the University of Alabama, J. H. Morris, Jr., of Birmingham, Mr. and Mrs. Shade Morris of Tuscaloosa, and Mr. and Mrs. Joe W. Morris of Houma, La.

\*\*\*\*\*

A clipping from the Chattanooga paper shows the picture of Paul Morris Jr., and his wife Ann. "Mr. and Mrs. Paul Morris Jr., are visiting Mrs. Morris' parents, Mr. and Mrs. J. Dixon McCarty, Jr. on Signal Mountain. Mr. Morris who has also been the guest of his father, Mr. Paul Morris Sr., and Mrs. Morris will leave soon for Ft. Sill, Lawton, Okla." (Note by Nelle M. Jenkins: Paul Morris Jr., is the grandson of Jennie (Yarbrough) Morris who married Elbert Green Morris Jr., Jennie was the great granddaughter of Manoah Yarbrough who settled in St. Clair County, Alabama in 1822.

\*\*\*\*\*

"The Durham (N.C.) Sun," Saturday, November 3, 1956, carried two pictures of Mr. and Mrs. Edwin Search Yarbrough; one was called "Yesterday" which showed the wedding party of Mr. and Mrs. Edwin Search Yarbrough on 31 October 1906. On back of the picture was written: Helen Robinson, soloist; Roxy Hodges (deceased); Jane Williams, Alice Lee Elliott bridesmaids; Mamie Elliott, maid of honor;

Edwin S. Yarbrough, bridegroom; Lucy London Anderson, ring bearer; Nell Elliott, bride; Mama (deceased); Roxana Williams, Sadie Hodges and Mary Fairley Patterson, bridesmaids; Will Williams, deceased; Alex Elliott, deceased; A. Y. Kelley, deceased; John Hodges, groomsman; Tom Yarbrough, best man, also deceased; Rev. G. C. Vardell, officiating minister; Rev. J. C. Daniel assistant minister, deceased; papa, deceased; Clarence Smith, deceased; Robert H. Davis, groomsman; Janie Patterson, pianist, and Thomas H. Webb, deceased, groomsman."

The caption under the other picture was "Today". and the following: "Above are several of the wedding party, who returned to greet Mr. and Mrs. Yarbrough on their Golden Wedding Anniversary. . .and Mr. and Mrs. Yarbrough honored their guests at the reception." Below the picture were the words "Anniversary Fete", and the following was written: "Mr. and Mrs. Yarbrough again created almost intact, their original receiving line. Present in it were Mrs. Yarbrough's sister and maid of honor, Mrs. Henry M. London; her bridesmaids except Roxie Hodges, deceased, Mrs. Peter McLean; Miss Mary Fairley Patterson; Mrs. Perry E. Seagle; Mrs. James S. Cobb and Miss Roxana Williams, all first cousins of the bride.

Of the groomsmen, two are living. Robert Harris Davis of Charlotte, did not attend due to illness, but John Murchison Hodges of Linden participated as a symbol of them all. Also present were the ring bearer (1906) Mrs. Thomas Wooten; ribbon girls attending were Miss Ruth Hodges of Linden; Miss Evelyn Jackson of Richmond; Mrs. H. P. Ferris of Linden; Mrs. Jerome B. Clarkoof Fayetteville; and Miss Janie E. Patterson as well as Rev. Charles G. Vardell of Red Springs.

The Yarbrough union was blessed with three children, Edwin S. Jr., Cornelia Elliott Yarbrough, now Mrs. Richard Kennon Hines of Lookout Mountain, Tenn., and Mary Elizabeth Yarbrough, now Mrs. Robert H. Brinkmeyer, Washington, D. C."

Note by Nelle M. Jenkins: Mr. Yarbrough looked wonderful in his dress suit and Mrs. Yarbrough regal in her evening dress. He looked like our cousin, Hon. Geo.

R. Phillips of Tyler, Texas as he looked when I visited him in 1922. I have E. S.

Yarbrough line back to its beginning in America.

Please send me information on your family lines, going as far back As you can. Also notes of interest on your family.

We will begin the lineage in December.

Please open your binder which you have previously received, and place me just after the last page.

THANKS

There will be 100 pages, or four numbers of twenty-five pages each to comprise Volume #1, all of which should go into this blue binder.

Please excuse how I look. "She" said for me to tell you that it was impossible for her to get anyone to make the masters for this number. Even though "she" does not type, "she" pecked ME out on a typewriter which does not always margin correctly on the left. We wanted to start our journey to you before Christmas but our Post Master asked us to wait until after the first of the new year in order to throw our "fare" into a new ~~quarter - as it would help her in the sale~~ quarter - as it would help her in the sale of stamps.

A HAPPY NEW YEAR



YARBROUGH - YARBOROUGH

AND

ALLIED FAMILIES

A QUARTERLY

by

Mrs. Nelle Morris Jenkins  
P.O. Box 206  
Emelle, Alabama.

Price \$4.00 per year

Volume 1

Number 2

1961- 1962

## GENERATIONS OF YARBROUGHS

Have you ever thought about the number of grandparents you may have had since 1066 when William of Normandy conquered England? Counting 30 years to a generation, there would be 30 generations since that time. A man reckons 2 ancestors in the first generation as he has a father and a mother. In the second generation the number is changed to 4 since he has two grandfathers and two grandmothers. In the 3rd generation he had 8 ancestors, and in the 4th generation the number is changed to 16; in the 5th generation he has had 32 grandparents; in the 6th generation, 64, in the 7th generation the number is 128 and in the 10th generation (which I think I am from Richard, the immigrant) the number of ancestors, beginning with him is 1,024; my grandchildren have 4,096 since that time. We count in the same way back to 1066 and find that we have had 1,081,741,823 ancestors in that 900 years. We must be related to ourselves many times over, or we are related to every person in the wide world.

It is remarkable that there is still a striking resemblance among the various families in America by the name Yarbrough-Yarborough (and of that blood) to the present Yarbroughs in England. Hon. G. W. Yarbrough, who has addressed many reunions of the name, says he can spot many in the crowds who have the likeness. I believe I mentioned the fact that Mr. Edwin Search Yarbrough's picture looked so much like Cousin George Philips - his mother was Elizabeth Yarbrough, the sister of George Yarbrough, the 49er. Cousin George looked a great deal like my grandfather, John Yarbrough, the grandson of Manoah Yarbrough who came to St. Clair County, Alabama in 1822.

I have a picture of Pauline Yarbrough of Vernon, Alabama, who is related to my branch of the Yarbroughs about 200 or more years ago. I noticed it in the paper because it looked so much like my cousin Ruth Morris. I showed it to my aunt and asked her who it was. She said, "Ruth Morris." (Ruth's mother was May Yarbrough, the daughter of John who was the grandson of Manoah Yarbrough.)

## SOME EARLY VIRGINIA RECORDS

Many of the early records have been destroyed, either by fire or by being carried away by the Union soldiers as souvenirs, so it is hard to piece together, in many instances, the family history.

These old records are very hard to decipher. Perhaps those of us who have tried to read them have not deciphered them exactly alike. Anyway, we have tried. We have spent long hours pouring over them in the great libraries of our country, and we hope what we have learned will help you trace your line back to its source.

Richard Yarbrough was born ca 1615 and was married in London, England in 1635, according to the College of Arms. Richard Jr., stated in court that he was born in Lincolnshire, England. He swore in court, New Kent County, Va., that he was 38 or thereabouts, and Elizabeth, his wife, was 34. One could not say for a certainty whether the date was 1680 or 1690. As he had said prior to that time he was born in England and we know that Richard and Family came to America in 1643, we will accept the date of his birth as 1642 and it was 1680 that he made the statement in court. You see how far wrong one can get in deciphering the old records. There is evidence that Richard Jr., married Elizabeth Mason. We know he was married to Elizabeth---in 1680. In 1704 his wife was Sara. We know, however, that the women died young and the men married right away as they had to have someone to care for the children and to be a help-meet. According to the Virginia magazine of History and Biography on 8 November 1704 Richard Yarbrough sold 80 acres of land to Robert Abbot. Sara Yarbrough, his wife, relinquished her dower right. In 1722 Henry Yarbrough was in King William County, Va., He sold land on 16 December of that year; land which he and John Hutton had patented. Ellinor, his wife, unites. William's wife was Ellinor, also. They sold land to Martin Chandler 22 February 1722. List of Surveys shows that William and Richard Yarbrough, each, patented 400 acres of land.

GLOUCESTER COUNTY VIRGINIA RECORDS.

4 April 1703 Philip Whitehead of same County and State gave to Richard Yarbrough through his will 200 acres of land patented by Mr. Philip Whitehead late of Gloucester County. Those witnessing the will were John Yarbrough, Richard Yarbrough and Abigail Yarbrough.

20 May 1704 John Yarbrough sold to William Aylett 200 acres of land, the deed of which was acknowledged in King and Queen County 12 November 1691, and conveyed unto Richard Yarbrough, father of John Yarbrough, by deed acknowledged in King and Queen County, Va., 12 February 1695/96. Abigail, wife of John gives consent.

New Kent County, Virginia Records 1684 to 1786

John, the son of Thomas Yarbrough, was born 5 August 1717 (Vestry Records.)

John Yarbrough was on the poll list in Dinwiddie County Virginia 1748.

Richard Yarbrough, the immigrant, born 1615, died 1702, probably married several times - once to a Proctor (or maybe to two Proctors), once to a Miss Williams - had the following children:

William Williams                      died 1748 had wife Elliner before 1722

Edmund

John                                      wife Abigail

Henry

Richard Jr.                              one wife was a Miss Whitehead, one a Mason

James | Charles

Thomas

Three girls.

It is said that the early Yarbroughs married into the Littleton family a time or two; and one married into a Henry family. You can readily see how sketchy the early records are - not only of the Yarbrough-Yarborough family but of all early families.

The family of THOMAS YARBOROUGH OF LEXINGTON, DAVIDSON COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA

THOMAS YARBOROUGH, son of Zachariah and Elizabeth Dowd Yarborough,  
born 1778, died June 1833, married Jemima Merrill in 1798.  
She was born 6 October 1782, daughter of Azariah & Jemima  
Blalock Merrill. Their children:

SUSANNAH, born 1799

Married 20 October 1820 Reinhardt Ratts.

ZACHARIAH, born 15 Mar. 1801, d. 29 Feb. 1843, md. 7 Dec. 1826 Hannah Stout.

DAVID, b. 26 Nov. 1803

md. Susan McGuire 12 July 1826

SAMUEL, b. 11 Dec. 1805

md. Betsy Bowers 11 Dec. 1820.

THOMAS, born 1806, d.

Md Sallie Burkhardt ca 1828/29

ELIZABETH, b. 5-3-1808

md. Allison Watson 29 Nov. 1827

JEMIMA, born 10-5-1811

md. Patrick Fowler

AARON, b. 5-10-1813, d. 30 Dec. 1899 md. Elizabeth Womack 1-2-1834.

MARTHA

md. John Minor

Twins 1815, died

RACHEL

md. Willis Ward

CHARLES, b. 1810, d. 1879 md. Polly Serene Womack

MARY (POLLY) b. 1817 d.

Md. John Brittingham

JOHN \*No history

BARBARA \*No history

GREEN, b. 2-8-1825 No history

PLEASANT No history

All the children of Hannah (Stout) and Zachariah Yarborough, with the exception of William T., went to Iowa.

The above Charles remained in Davidson County, N. C. One of his sons, James Knox, went to Springfield, Mo. and another one William H. went to Tyler, Texas.

The above Aaron became a minister of the Gospel, and remained in Davidson, Co.

(My Manoah, who came to Ala. and his brother Henry who went to Tipton County, Tenn. were brothers of Thomas who married Jemima Merrill)

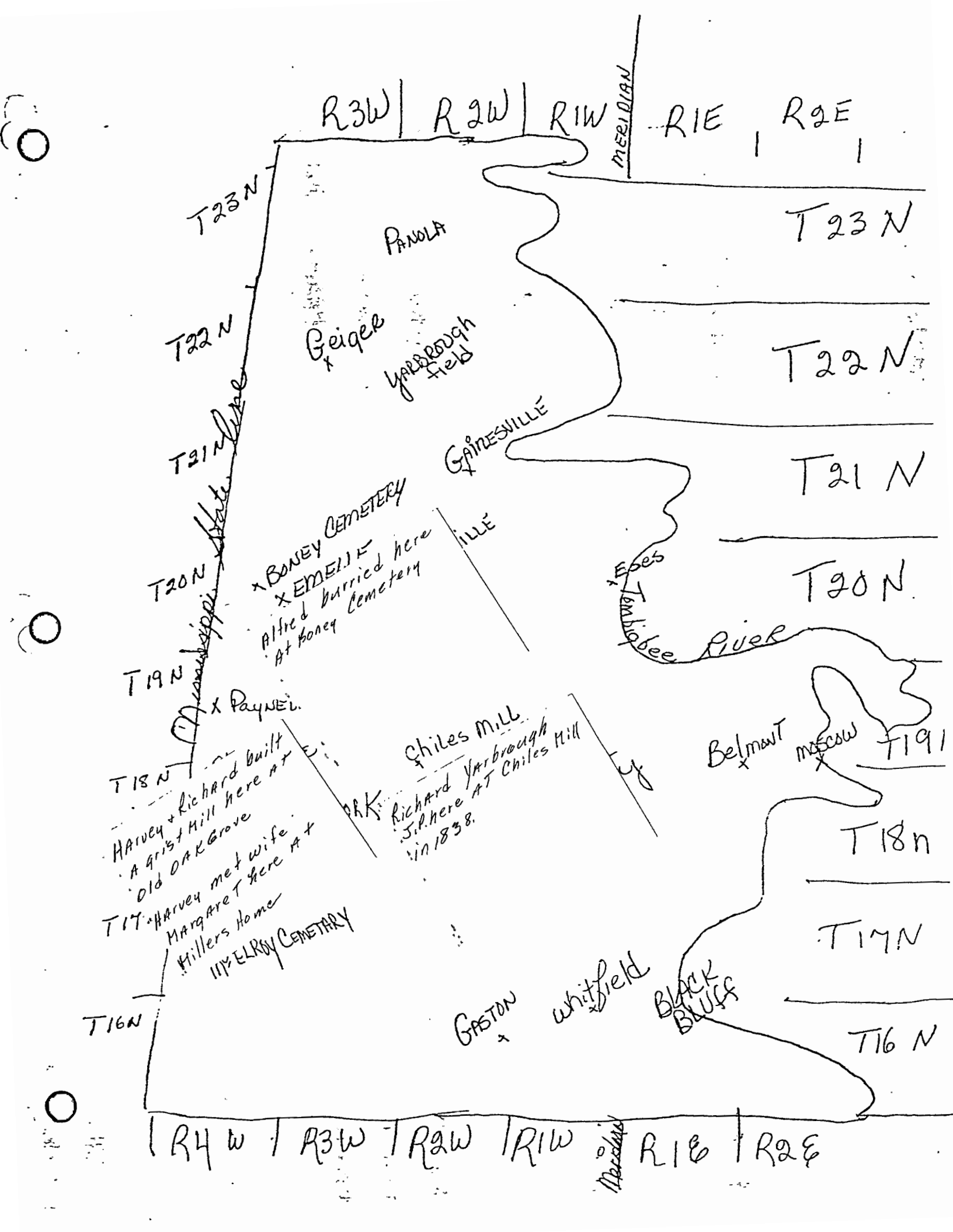
Please note that Thomas Yarborough spelled his name with an extra "o" but his brothers Manoah and Henry used only one "o" in their names (to be continued,)

There have been hundreds of letters written back and forth, concerning the Yarbrough-Yarborough family, over a period of many years. It seems that for a decade or two these letters, or the copies of them have circulated among those most interested. I have selected excerpts from some of these letters to share with you. Our cousin, Earl Hester of Arcadia, Louisiana, had earnestly striven for ten or twelve years to find the parents of Elizabeth Yarbrough who married his forebear, Randolph Hester. Among those to whom he wrote was the Hon. G. W. Yarbrough of Montgomery, Alabama. I am giving, in part, the reply to Earl's letter, in order that you may see how tedious the study of a family is. The letter was dated 3 July 1951, and stated that he had studied the family for 30 years, and he found it impossible to state whose forebear is who unless the interested party has names, dates, and places of abode of the ones he is tracing. G. W. Yarbrough took for an example Henry Yarbrough of Franklin County, N.C. He had 9 sons and 4 daughters. The 9 sons had 63 boys to reach maturity and to raise families. These 63 boys had been named Thomas, Henry, William, James and John. The girls were named Elizabeth, Martha, Sarah and Nancy with a sprinkling of other names for the left-overs in both sexes. They grew up and lived in the same general area, so who could say for sure which John, for instance, belonged to which father. He also stated that these names, along with George and Richard, were the favorite Yarbrough names in England for hundreds of years and in America since the first Richard landed on our shores.

I was somewhat discouraged when I read the above letter. But later on I was doing research on the family in the state Library in Richmond, Virginia; and I discussed the situation with the librarian who told me to never give up. She said to read and read, sooner or later that I would find what I wanted. A short time after this I was at my aunt's (Miss Elizabeth Yarbrough) home at Ashville Alabama. As I have said before that she lives in the home that was built by my great, great grandfather, Manohah Yarbrough in 1825. She showed me some tax

receipts which belonged to Manoah when he lived in North Carolina - dating from 1799 to 1820. I noticed that the Tax Assessor spelled the Name Manoah several different ways-such as, Manno, Manoa, Mano and Maner. I copied these receipts and placed them in my file.

This Manoah, my great great grandfather Yarbrough was the nephew of the first Manoah Yarbrough who was a brother of Zachariah - turn to page 6 and you will see what I am talking about. Please remember that the article on that page was written to the Lexington paper in 1898, or 63 years ago. Many people in the recent past confused my Manoah with his Uncle Manoah who finally wound up living the last years of his life in Georgia. The reason for the confusion was because both Manoah's had a son named Littleton. G. W. Yarbrough had told me if I ever could prove who the father of Zachariah and the first Manoah was, that he would be Thomas. One day I was idly thumbing through "The North Carolinian", a Genealogical magazine edited by William Perry Johnson, when I noticed in a tax list of 1755 in an area covering the present Franklin County (and other present day counties) the names "Thomas Yarbrough and son Maner, 2-0-2", and by their side was "John Yarbrough 1-0-1". (See p. 28 for "John, son of Thomas") This meant that in Thomas' family there were two grown males, and one in John's family. Of course, Thomas' son, "Maner" was Manoah. By the date 1755, we know that this Maner (Manoah) was the first one as my Manoah was born in 1770, or 15 years later. I have proof, which I will give you later, that the first Manoah lived in that county and went to Georgia as he sold land in that county after he left for Georgia as evidenced in his deed. The above tax list may be found in Vol. V - #3 - overall number 19 of the North Carolinian, page 581. This is all the proof I want that the line of Lillian Sink's and other Davidson County Cousins, the Springfield, Mo., cousins and Leta Matthews of Tyler are descended from Thomas, Zachariah, Thomas and Charles. The Iowa cousins are descended from Thomas, Zachariah, Thomas and Zachariah. I am descended from Thomas, Zachariah, Manoah, Littleton; our Tipton County, Tenn. cousins are from Thomas, Zachariah, Henry and on down the line. Henry, Manoah and the second Thomas were brothers. We will soon see how the other fall into place. Interesting?!





WILLIAM YARBOROUGH OF ST. CLAIR, GREEN, SUMTER  
(Counties in Alabama)

The first time I heard of this William Yarborough a genealogist in Birmingham, knowing that my mother was a Yarbrough, asked me what relation I was to William Yarborough who settled in St. Clair County in 1818. She gave me the description of the land grant but evidently put T 7 when she meant 17, for she said it was not far from Pell City. I asked my aunt, Miss Elizabeth Yarbrough, about this man - as quick as a flash, she said, "Why, he went on to Sumter County and died near Gainesville." (she says now that she cannot remember telling me - but I put it on paper at the time.) When I came home I went to the courthouse and looked him up. (I had known about Alfred Yarbrough who is buried at Boney Cemetery where my husband's people are buried but had not had occasion to look up anything about the Yarbroughs in the Courthouse.)

From the Tract Book I found that William Yarborough "of Greene County, Ala." had patented lands in Sumter County from near Gainesville, Alabama to the extreme southern part of the county. I went to Greene County and read all I could find in the Eutaw Courthouse about him and his family.

The first reference I found of him (William) <sup>in Greene Co.</sup> was in the Tract Book, this was in 1824 - he was, no doubt, there before 1820 as he is not in the St. Clair Co., census of 1820. I understand that those early settlers usually "squatted" on the land for a year or two - some of them lived on west without waiting to secure certificates but transferred their cleared-up land to someone else for a price. The person who received the land from another who had not gotten a certificate of possession was called an "assignee" - (we find that William was an "Assignee" to such lands in Sumter County; the records here do not state the name of the man who "squatted", but I believe the records in the Land Office in Washington will show who it was.)

William Yarborough and his family lived not far from old Erie (then the county seat of Greene County - a ghost town of today). Look on your road map at Boliges and trace your finger directly east across the county toward Warrior River and then go north a mile or two toward the Eutaw-Greensboro road you will see where this family lived. The location was about three miles from the river. This is beautiful rolling prairie country. The lovely old mansion of Rosemount" is not far from where they lived.

Several of William Yarborough's children married in Greene County. Richard Yarbrough married Leana Brazile in Greene County 6 April 1824 - see Marriages Book 1 - page 15. John May married Susan Yarbrough 18 November 1826, see Marriage Book 1 page 53; Walter b. May married Mary Yarborough April 1826, see Marriage Book 1 page 41; Temperence Yarbrough married Charles H. Watkins in Greene County 9 February 1833, Marriage Book B, page 73; William C. Yarborough married Martha A. Hatfield in Greene County 1834, Marriage Book B., page 78. Turning to the Deed Books in Greene County, I found that William and Bethshaba Yarbrough sold land to James and William Kinney 28 Nov. 1834, this was in Greene County also. William and Bethshaba Yarbrough sold land to Frances Inge 30 June 1832 - Book E page 246. George and Phoebe Yarbrough sold land in Greene County to George W. Ruff on the 18 October 1833 - Deed Book E - 541; the last land that was sold by George and Phoebe was 15 July 1839, to William Willingham - Book I - 894. Phoebe died between this date and 1842 as George married Ada Amason 1 August 1842. His first wife was Phoebe Wyatt, the daughter of Zachariah Wyatt of Henry County, Tennessee, (will give proof for this statement later).

Richard and Leanna Yarborough sold land in Greene County, Alabama, to Richard Inge 30 June 1832 - Deed Book E-246.

William and Bethsheba Yarbrough patented land in T21 R3E Sec 21. If you will examine a highway map of Alabama you will see Hiway #43 from Eutaw to Demopolis. You will note that this road runs slightly west from Eutaw for about 4 miles and then turns south for a distance. Right where it turns south, and on

... of the road is where William and Bethsheba lived. George lived a little to the north of his father.

"The Erie Gazette" a newspaper printed in Greene County in 1830 gave a list of unclaimed letters as of July 1830. William C. Yarbrough's name was among those listed.

The following notice was in the "Erie Gazette": Notice to carpenters - Meeting House Contract to be let on 15 January 1832 at the home of Mr. Yarbrough's, signed James F. May, Simon Ashford, George Yarborough and Thomas Williams."

I made the statement that Phoebe Yarbrough died between 1839 and 1842. I can pinpoint the time of her death better than that. George and Phoebe Yarborough witnessed the signature of Elizabeth Chambers on 9 August 1841, this was in Sumter County. I have never been able to find where Phoebe is buried. I have been to all the known cemeteries in the area where he lived, and have found many cemeteries unknown to present day citizens. George married Ada Amason on 1 August 1842. The Amasons were from Edgecombe County, N.C. They (Georges family) were still living in Greene County in 1840, or the census taker failed to get them if they had moved to Sumter. I believe they moved to Sumter County right after the death of his father, William Yarborough which occurred soon after the 1840 census was taken. The 1840 census is very hard to read due to the fact that the writing is dim and is said to have been patched, etc. We do find the following Yarbroughs in Sumter County census which was completed in October 1840:

Page 10-	Males	
William C. Yarborough	1 under 5; 1 between 5/10; 1 between 20/30; 1 between 30/40	
	Females	
	1 under 5	1 2 /30/40

Page 73

William Yarbrough 1 male between 70/80; 1 female between 70/80

Temperance Watkins 1 female between 5/10; 1 female between 20/30

As you know only the heads of households were listed in the 1840 census.

(important)  
Both William and Bethsheba were living October 1840 - no they were living when  
the census was taken in their locality (probably late summer).

Both signed a deed in the late spring

of 1840 but only William signed a deed to Temperance Watkins in the late summer of 1840. It is my opinion that Bethsheba died between these dates. It is also my opinion that William died at the home of his daughter, Temperance Watkins. She was living, at that time, just north of "Yarbrough Field" which I have marked on the Sumter County map which is enclosed. She lived exactly 12 miles north of Sumterville, or two townships north, both in sections 13 of their twps. If this is true, and I think it is, he is buried and probably Bathsheba) at old Providence Cemetery - Baptist, and the only Baptist church in that part of the county. There used to be several acres in this cemetery, but today there are only ten or 15 stones left. The cemetery is in pasture, with a very few stones fenced in. The old church as been torn down 60 or more years. I made a trip to this old cemetery looking for the Yarbrough graves. A negro told me he knew where there was a Yarbrough marker and took me to the spot where he thought it was; there was no marker there. He said he remembered the name Yarbrough because he had a colored friend named Yarbrough, and it was an odd name. I did find a stone or two half buried in the pasture soil near where he thought the Yarbrough marker was.

I am working on the idea that William Yarborough and his wife Bethsheba were cousins. It will only confuse you to tell you my reasons but sometime in the future I hope to give you some details about why I think so.

William and Bethsheba Yarborough had eight (8) children whom he named in his --no not his will - but were named in the settlement of his estate; he died intestate. The widow was not named, nor did she ever petition for dower, as way the custom in those days when the head of the house died intestate. I feel sure that Bethsheba died sometime during the summer of 1840, after the census was taken in her section of the county. The children named in the settlement were: Richard (named administrato to begin with), George, William C., Harvey, Margaret wife of David Jackson, Susan wife of John May, Mary wife of Walter May and Temperance Watkins widow of Charles H. Watkins. (To be continued.)

## MARENGO COUNTY YARBROUGHS (YARBOROUGHs)

Marengo County was one of the first counties organized in Alabama, before Alabama became a state in 1819. Most of the people from or who lived in Marengo at that time came from Georgia and South Carolina and from this lower part of the state - Monroe, Baldwin, and Washington Counties. Prior to 1832 the trails of migration were either through the area south of the Cherokee Indian Territory around Opelika and to the south of that place. They followed the Old Federal Road toward Monroe County which was easier travelling than through the central part of the state which is called the Black Belt with its deep, black gumbo soil. The other main trails of migration lay through Huntsville, St. Clair County, on through Tuscaloosa, and into Greene County which is just north of Marengo Co. Another trail was through Florence Alabama where the immigrants forded the Tennessee River and came on to Greene County. There hundreds and hundreds of families - the same in Marengo County - waited just across the Tombigbee River for the word to be given to go into the new Indian Territory which had belonged to the Choctaw Indians prior to the Treaty of Dancing Rabbit Creek Sept. 1830. The Indians were allowed two years to get ready to leave. The fall - summer and spring also - of 1832 saw these people spilling over into Sumter County in such numbers that the county was organized the spring of 1833 - it became a county Dec. 1832. Within a short time Sumter's three quarters of a million acres had been patented. At that time Sumter County was much larger than it is now. It took in the northern part of Choctaw County, clear down to Lisman. It has been said that the rush into the new land was comparable only to the rush into Oklahoma when it was opened to settlers. There were two names of families that covered the new county as the dew covers the land - those were the Yarbroughs (Yarboroughs) and Andersons. The latter were my late husband's people - you know who the Yarboroughs are. They intermarried in Marengo County, (Andersons and Yarbroughs).

The maternal lines are often hard to trace, as it seemed that those women in the early settling of our country lost their identity when they married - the

husband owned everything, even the pots and pans, quilts, sheets, and all the other household things. This reminds me of the old saying, "What's mine is mine, and what's thine is mine, also." Anyway, the man only loaned the widow certain articles of the household and a place to lay her head as long as she lived or until she remarried. If the man died intestate, the widow petitioned the court for her dower. I suspect in many instances that the widow was glad her husband died without a will; I find in many cases that the widow married right away and she, with her new husband, petitioned for her dower - which she would have, no doubt, forfeited had there been a will. This is the reason it is so hard to trace the distaff sides of the house. The husband rarely mentioned his wife's maiden name. Unless the genealogist runs across an estate settlement of the wife's father - and he died after her marriage- he will say in his will, or the administrator will say if there is not a will, "Mary Smith, wife of Simon Smith, who resides in Caldwell County, Kentucky." Now that is what we call a genealogist's dream.

Such is the case of two Yarbrough women in whom we are interested at the present time. One is Elizabeth Yarbrough who married Randolph Hester and who resided in Monroe County, Alabama before they came to Sumter County, Ala., with the second wave of migrants - probabaly arond 1835 to 1837.

The other lady is Nancy Ann Yarborough who was born in Virginia in 1767 and married Jarvis Seale, Revolutionary Soldier. They lived in Wilkes County, Ga., - or Jarvis lived there- and it is said that the Seales went to western Tenn., and later came to Greene County, Alabama where Nancy Ann died in 1832. This seems to have been the same trail of migration that William and Bathsheba Yarborough took, in their long trek westward. After the death of Nancy Ann, Jarvis married Lucretia O'neal Seale, the widown of Thomas Seale. We find Nancy Ann's and Jarvis Seale's children living in Sumter County in T 19 R4W, and they they went into Mississippi just across the line in Kemper County and the plae was called "the Seale Community." Eli seems to have been the first one to have gone

to Mississippi, the others soon followed. However, there are some Seales in this county today. After the death of Mr. Tom Seale, the lawyer, his widow destroyed the family notes so the descendants know little about their forebears. We will give this line in Mississippi at a later date.

There seemed to have been about three separate families of Yarboroughs in Marengo County in the 1820's and 1830's - or the early 1830's. We mentioned the Alfred Yarbrough family and Elish and Lydia. There was Ammon<sup>st</sup> Yarborough and members of his family whom we can identify; and then there were William, Nathan and James Yarbrough or Yarborough. These three could have been the "three brothers" of Elizabeth Yarbrough Hester's who are said to have come to Alabama with her. Tradition says that they were in Sumter County together. Elizabeth was born in 1792 the same year that Alfred Yarbrough was born, so that rules out that they were sister and brother. However, tradition says they were closely related. We are sure that this family came from Georgia - from census records. We know, also, the Hesters were from Georgia.

If you will turn to your map in the first number of the Quarterly you will see the trail of migration in Georgia - I should have said trails of migration.

Hon. G. W. Yarbrough pointed out to me how the families would converge and separate, to converge again and then separate again and again on their migrations. This shows they kept in touch with each other as they travelled west.

We do know that Randolph Hester married Elizabeth Yarborough 12 January 1812.

He served in the Seminole Indian war of 1817-1818. In 1818, he with his wife and baby and several of his brothers and brothers of his wife went to Conecuh Co., Alabama. However, the 1820 Census of Conecuh County gives the name of only Randolph Hester, showing that the others had gone elsewhere by that time. However I believe that Alfred (Spelled Alford) Yarbrough in the 1820 census of Marengo Co., was the only one there at the time. It was on 25 April 1821 that he was listed. The Ambrose Yarbrough-Yarborough family came at a later date. Alfred Yarbrough

sold land to Elish Yarbrough in Marengo County in 1826; but I found that Elish Yarbrough deed to Lydia Yarbrough some land in the same county in 1825 "in consideration of natural affection and love I bear Lydia Yarbrough". Lydia married a Mr. Smith and we find the Smiths and Alfred Yarbrough living side by side in Sumter County - in fact I own some of the Smith land. He lost his mind for a period and Alfred Yarbrough was appointed guardian of their daughter, Martha Smith, which guardianship Alfred relinquished 1 September 1853.

The 1830 census of Marengo County lists James Yarbrough (minister), Nathan Yarbrough, William Yarbrough over 30 and under 40. These are the Yarbrough men I thought might be the brothers of Elizabeth Yarbrough Hester.

James Yarbrough Married Sarah Axiom in Marengo County, in 1833 on 21 November.

Nathan Yarbrough married Melinda Young in Marengo County 24 August 1820 (he must have just come to Marengo as he was not in the census or they skipped him). William Yarbrough married Martha Sample 15 Oct. 1826 in Marengo County.

William was security for Nathan, and Nathan was security for William. Nathan came on to Sumter County but I have never found this William Yarbrough-Yarborough here but his daughter, Amanda, married here as James Y. Pistole swore that she was over 18 and the daughter of William Yarbrough when she married Hugh M. Simpson in Sumter County 20 January 1842. I believe that this James Y. Pistole was the son of Cainen Pistole and his wife Molly Yarbrough who married in Marengo County in 1823. Elizabeth Yarbrough married William Anderson in Marengo County on the 7 August 1822. Mary Yaborough married Wilson Hildreth in Marengo 5 May 1825. Laurant Yarborough married Leonard Pearson 2 June 1825, same county; Lydia Yarbrough (Yarborough) married John M. N. Smith 20 August 1829; Sarah Yarborough married William Pace 8 April 1830; <sup>NANCY</sup> ~~Thomas~~ Yarborough married Thomas Barber in Marengo (as did the others listed above) 25 November 1834.

We know that A. Yarbrough was in Marengo County as early as 1823 as he was "Justice" of the Peace there at that time. A. Yarbrough was probably "Andrew Y". Ambrose and his family probably lived there until about the middle of the 1830's as that is the first evidence of their being



in Sumter. Most of them settled in the south western part of the county. The Yarbroughs- Yarboroughs (some of the men in the same family spelled their names differently at that time, and are doing the same thing today.) the Culpeppers, the Watkins, the Rainers to name a few came in the same wagon train from Georgia together.

Rev. Bryan, a Baptist Minister, preached at the First Baptist Church in Livingston. After he left there and returned to Virginia, I learned from Mr. Cleon Culpepper who lives near the place where Ambrose Yarborough lived and died in Sumter County, that Rev. Bryan was descended from the same Yarborough strain as the Ambrose Yarbroughs. I secured his address and wrote him in Sandston, Rl Box 204, Va. He wrote me that his grandfather was C. C. Watkins who married Mary Yarbrough and came from Georgia with the Culpeppers, Yarboroughs etc. She died at the birth of their child (only child) Sarah who married Charles Rainer. They had one son BenJ. (?) and one daughter. C. C. Watkins then married a Culpepper and he <sup>(Rev. Bryan)</sup> is descended from the Culpeppers. From another source I found that Coleman Watkins married Mary Yarborough, the daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth Yarborough in Jackson County, Ga. October 1830; Millie Yarbrough married Joe Culpepper in Georgia 27 December 1823; Jonathan Yarbrough married Delilah Abner in Georgia 27 December 1830; Hardy Yarborough married Rachel Yarborough (daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth Yarbrough) in Georgia 17 Nov. 1831. We know that Hardy was the son of Ambrose and Phoebe Yarborough. It seems that Mary, Millie, Jonathan and Rachel were all brothers and sisters.

Now you see why I say that there were two and probably three sets of Yarboroughs in Marengo County. The Ambrose Yarboroughs came directly from Georgia and joined the other Yarboroughs - Yarbroughs (Alfred, Lydia and Elish); while Nathan, James and William were there several years prior to that time. We have no evidence that Randolph Hester was ever in Marengo County, but came directly to Sumter County from Monroe. Our cousin, G. W. Yarbrough leans to the theory that Elizabeth Yarbrough Hester is a member of the Alfred Yarbrough family and it may well be, as Nathan, James and

William could have come to their kinsman, Alfred, in Marengo - followed later by their sister and her husband, Randolph Hester.

This is the reason I like a quarterly better than a book - we can argue all this out in length. We have to be brief in a book as every letter counts in making up a page which costs between 12 and 15 dollars. I invite question, and information on these matters as we want to clear up the various lines.

Just recently I found descendant of Nathan and Melinda Young Yarborough living in Arkansas - their daughter had married a Watkins from Marengo County. You see how the Watkins and Yarbroughs have intermarried. I have a Watkins line, a Watkins girl married a Philips and their daughter married a Cooper and their daughter became my grandmother as she married John Yarbrough as his first wife. The Athens' (Limestone County, Alabama) Yarbroughs have a Watkins line, and Temperance Yarborough the daughter of William and Bathsheba Yarborough married Charles H. Watkins.)

Recently there appeared a picture of a MR. R. E. YARBROUGH, aged 95, in our county paper. He was visiting at Yantley and was from Meridian, Miss. One of the others in the picture was a Mrs. Culpepper. I saw Cleon Culpepper in Livingston (he lives in the Ambrose Yarbrough neighborhood, and married a descendant of Ambrose) and asked him about Mr. R. E. Yarbrough. He said his wife, Lizzie, would be glad to go with me to see Mr. Yarbrough, but she was ill the day I wanted to go, however, she gave me his address and I went to see him, alone. He is the most remarkable man for his age - no I will say for an eighty year old much less 95 year old - that I have ever seen. and the sweetest, gentlest man imaginable. He is the grandson of Hardy and Rachel Yarbrough and the great grandson of Ambrose Yarbrough. He showed me their pictures, both men were ministers. He said he remembered seeing Hardy once in his life, and that was while he was standing in the pulpit preaching. I was amused at Mr. Yarbrough, he said that his ears stuck out like his great grandfa her Ambrose's did. He said his wife used to try to coach them back but he

told her to let them be, as they reminded him of his great grandfather.

Mr. Yarbrough said hat he had never known a Yarbrough whose mind became (Yarbroughs) senile like so many he knew. I told him I had known many in their 70s and 80s whose minds were alert; we agreed that Yarbroughs were a hardy and hale family; most of them had good hearing as long as they lived although he is becoming slightly hard of hearing. I have an idea that he would like to shut out more of chit chat that ~~chit chat that~~ goes on around him than is shut out. He lives alone since the death of his wife a couple of years ago - he disdains living with his children. He has a neat, clean apartment which he tends to himself, cooks his own meals and sees to his own laundry - the daughters come to see about him real often. While I was there some older people wandered in and out of his apartment, at will. One man, so deaf he had to guess what I was saying - asked me all kinds of questions and told me that Mr. Yarbrough made the first power mower in Meridian, motor and all. He said he was a very gifted man in every way. A woman came in, Mr. Yarbrough paid no attention to either of them. She asked who I was and if the deaf man and I were together - and if not why he was there. Mr. Yarbrough did not seem to notice her, or the other man. The woman never paid any attention to Mr. Yarbrough, when I left she followed me to the car and has not spoken to him yet. That's the reason I think he would like to turn off more of this chit chat than he does. Mr. Yarbrough said that he had always believed that Hardy had married a Yarbrough - cousins - but he had never had any real proof. He set me straight about some of the Yarbroughs in Sumter County and I had them in the right category, but could not understand about a Yarbrough marrying a Yarbrough in this county. By the way he said some of his uncles spelled the name Yarbrough one way and the others spelled it another - the lazy ones spelled it without the extra "o". I guess I am of the lazy bunch. Mr. R. E. Yarbrough married a Miss Stone and they had children: Hazel who married Mr. Temple, Myra who married Mr. McDonald and Lillian who married Dr. Cleveland, Harold (Bob) deceased who married Mary Bogstic (More about this Ambrose Yarbrough line later.)

Back to those Marengo County Yarboroughs: In Will Book A, page 172 in that county I found an account of the sale of personal property of Ann Holland on 21 January 1834. The following persons bought goods from the estate: Charles Pistole, William Pistole, Noah Barber, James Yarborough, Cornin (spelled Cainan elsewhere) Pistole, Jesse Litchfield and Nathan Yarborough. William Anderson bought the land Ann Holland bought in S mter County, but did not prove. This was the William Anderson who married Elizabeth Yarborough - another evidence these Yarbroughs or Yarboroughs were all of the same family.

The 1830 Census of Greene County, Alabama gives William Yarbrough, George Yarbrough, Richard Yarboro and Andrew Yarboro. I have never run into this Andrew Yarboro before. He was the head of a family or his name would not have been listed.

There was a Buford Yarbrough in Blount County who married Elizabeth Lockhart in 1823 on 16 November. I found a Mr. Doris Yarbrough in Blount County several years ago. I believe he had a pioneer forebear in that county - probably Buford. Mr. Doris Yarbrough died after I met him, but I believe he has a daughter in that county. Greene County, Alabama there was a J. W. Yarborough who married Frances Meriwether in 1836 - Book B p 157. This was probably the son of George Yarbrough and grandson of William. George married in Tennessee; Margaret married before coming to Greene County.

\*\*\*    \*\*\*    \*\*\*\*    \*\*\*    \*\*\*

There was a William Yarborough of Montgomery County, Tenn. who married Permelia Parker. According to Mrs. Sadler of Magna, Utah this William was the son of George and Elizabeth (Norwood) Yarborough. This grows more interesting as we know that Will Book 3 page 308 Halifax Co., N. C. shows the Will of George Yarborough and is dated 4 March 1798. He names his wife, Elizabeth, daughter Mary Lyals, granddaughter Elizabeth Norwood Lyals, daughter Wimny Jones,, sons Samuel, George, William, James, and Moses, daughter Tabitha Yarborough. He named executrix Elizabeth, his wife- and executors James Easley and John Smith. Mrs. Sadler went on to say that the above George Yarborough was the son of John and Polly or Mary

(Vaughan) Yarborough who lived in Edgecombe County, N.C.

In the November Session 1796 Court in Halifax Co., N. C. the heirs of Samuel Norwood petitioned the court to appoint men to divide the estate of Samuel Norwood, deceased. Among the heirs of the estate were George Yarborough and his wife Elizabeth, Uriah Smith and his wife Tabitha, John Smith and his wife Amey and the minor heirs of James Easley, viz: Allen, Samuel, Roderick and James p the mother of these children was the deceased Betty Norwood who married James Easley.

\*\*\*\*\*

Now the strange thing about it is, Roderick Easley turns up in Marengo County, Alabama along with the Yarboroughs, William, James and Nathan. I failed to get the date, but the names of the legatees are to be found in Will Book A - 188, it was around 1835. His children <sup>(should say sons)</sup> are: Benjamin and Anslan, daughters were Martha P. Easley and Susan M. Easley, Mary Ann Moore wife of B. F. Moore of Miss., Elizabeth C. McClinton wife of R. P. McCinton, Sarah Ann Sturdivant wife of Wm. R. Sturdivant, Rebecca Caroline Easley and Ann P. Easley.

Will you please evaluate this information, Mr. Geo. W. Yarbrough?)

Remember there were Smiths in Marengo County. John N. M. Smith married Lydia Yarborough and they moved to Sumter County and lived by Alfred Yarbrough at what is now Emelle.

It is believed by some people that Miss Grace Yarbrough of Lewisburg, Tenn., is of the George Yarborough line. It will take quite a bit of research to decide. She has a dress shop in Lewisburg - called Grace's shop. If you are in her town at any time, stop by and see her.

Grace sent me her line as far back as her grandfather, I will include it in the quarterly at a later date. There is one comment I wish to make, now. It struck me as strange that her grandparents' children and her parents' children had double given names. Only rarely do we find this to be true. Years ago there was a family superstition about giving double names - that the child would die.

11 June 1833

45  
Will Book 1, page 231  
Davidson Co. North Carolina

Will of  
Thomas Yarbrough  
(son of Zachariah)

State of North Carolina:

In the name of God, Amen. I Thomas Yarbrough being in low situation of ~~life~~ in perfect mind and memory, calling to mind that all mankind has once to die.

I commend my soul to God Almighty who gave it and my body to be buried in de-burrial.

Second, I desire that all my ~~just~~ debts be paid out of my movable property.

To my daughter Susannah Ratts I desire that she or her heirs have one hundred dollars to be made out of my lands. To my son Zachariah I give a Negro woman by the name of Judith.

To my son's children Joseph H. (illiard) and a girl her name I know not, a small black girl by the name of Mary Hasselton, which is to remain in the hands of my sons Charles and Aaron until seven years old and then be hired yearly until Joseph H. Yarbrough and his sister become of full age and then the money answering thereby be paid to them together with the Negro and a small note I have signed by my son Samuel for the amount of \$15.00, and to Elizabeth, the widow of my son Samuel I ~~desire~~ to give \$1.00 out of my estate. To my sone David I give a Negro woman by the name of Dicy and to my son Thomas I give a Negro woman by the name of Fells, and to my daughter Jemima Fowler and her heirs I give a Negro Woman by the name of Sarah. To my daughter Elizabeth Watson and her heirs I give a Negro girl by the name of Nancy. To my son Charles I give a negro woman by the name Phenix, and to Patsy and her heirs I give a Negro girl by the name of Canels, and to my son Aaron I give a Negro girl by the name of Angelina, and to Charles and Aaron, jointly, I Leave the plantation until the year 1840 to have the benefit of than not to clear any wood land except for necessary timber and fire wood together with my waggon and gear and bay mare, Two hundred bushels of corn two hundred bushels of wheat and a third of the oats now growing besides one sixth of my



11 June 1833

45  
Will Book 1, page 231  
Davidson County, North Carolina

Will of  
Thomas Yarbrough  
(son of Zachariah)

State of North Carolina

In the name of God, Amen. I Thomas Yarbrough being in low situation of life in perfect mind and memory calling to mind that all mankind has once to die, I commend my soul to God Almighty who gave it and my body to be buried in decent burial.

Second, I desire that all my just debts be paid out of my movable property. To my daughter Susannah Ratts I desire that she or her heirs have one hundred dollars to be made out of my lands. To my son Zachariah I give a Negro woman by the name of Judith.

To my son's children Joseph H. (illiard) and a girl her name I know not, a small black girl by the name of Mary Hasselton, which is to remain in the hands of my sons Charles and Aaron until seven years old and then be hired yearly until Joseph H. Yarbrough and his sister become of full age and then the money answering thereby be paid to them together with the Negro and a small note I have signed by my son Samuel for the amount of \$15.00, and to Elizabeth, the widow of my son Samuel I desire to give \$1.00 out of my estate.

To my son David I give a Negro woman by the name of Dicy and to my son Thomas I give a Negro woman by the name of Fells, and to my daughter Femima Fowler and her heirs I give a Negro Woman by the name of Sarah. To my daughter Elizabeth Watson and her heirs I give a Negro girl by the name of Nancy. To my son Charles I give a Negro woman by the name of ~~Henix~~ Phenix, and to Patsy and her heirs I give a Negro girl by the name of Canelis, and to my son Aaron I give a Negro girl by the name of Angelina, and to Charles and Aaron, jointly, I leave the plantation until the year 1840 to have the benefit of it than not to clear any wood land except for necessary timber and fire wood together with my waggon and gear and bay mare, two hundred bushels of corn two hundred bushels of wheat and a third of the oats now growing besides one sixth of my

hand and a cow speice to be chosen out of my stock and two yearlings, ten head of hogs to be chosen out of my stock for the purpose of raising and educating Barbara and Washington Green Yarbrough and to my daughter Polly (Mary) and her heirs I give a Negro girl by the name of Sara Ann, and a cow out of my stock and also a cow out of my stock I give to my daughter Patsy To my daughter Barbara and her heirs I give a Negro woman by the name of ese and to Washington Green Yarbrough I give a Negro boy by the name of Jesse. These two Negroes must remain with their mother until two years of age and then returned to Charles and Aaron which I require them to keep until they arrive at the age of seven years or until they can be hired to clear their expence and then to be hired to the highest bidder yearly until Barbara becomes of full age She will then be entitled to receive her Negro and hire, Washington when to arrive at 21 years of age will be entitled to receive his Negro in like manner with the money or hire up to that day 1840. I desire that all my lands ad other property if any remaining to be sold to the highest bidder on a credit for one and two years Equal notes to be taken and then when collected to be divided equally between all my children named in this writing except Elizabeth Yarbrough the widow of my son Samuel Yarbrough. I desire that my old Negro woman Sally stay with Charles and Aaron till the year of 1840 and then leaving them she may choose amongst my children which I request to stand good for her behaviour give liberty to her free om as long as she will stay with thm. I desire that whensoever my administrator of my estate take what money and notes I have on hand and make a sale of my property not otherwise willed on credit of Twelve months and after paying all my debts and claims what so ever the balance if any to be divided between all my children except Elizabeth widow of my son Samuel.

Signed and sealed and acknowledged in the presence of us this the 11 day of June 1833 Nelson Wiseman Hugh Manly

Interlined before signing immediately after my daughter Patsy the words and her heirs, and after my daughter Barbara and her heirs. P. S. I desire that my son's (Samuel) children Joseph Hilliard and his sister draw a child's part or an equal part with a Legatee, Witness then Thomas Yarbrough



## FAMILY NOTES, NEWS AND OBITUARIES

Christmas card came from George Houston Philips of Tyler, Texas telling about the recent death of our cousin, Burk Yarbrough Morris-White, of Tyler. She was the daughter of Burk and Johnnie Wimberly Yarbrough, and the granddaughter of Littleton and Nancy Ashcraft Yarbrough, and the great granddaughter of Manoah and Mary Cunningham Yarbrough (Manoah and Thomas, whose will is given on pages 45 and 46, were brothers and the sons of Zachariah and Elizabeth Doud Yarbrough). Mrs. Burk Yarbrough White was the niece of my grandfather, John Yarbrough of Ashville, Alabama. She was born after the untimely death of her father Burk Yarbrough, married Mr. Edward Morris by whom she had two daughters: Anne and Lucy. Anne married Mr. Clint M urchison, and they had three boys, two of whom are living. George Houston said both sons, Clint Jr., and John, were at cousin Burk's funeral. After the death of Mr. Morris his widown married Mr. Dabney White, whom she outlived many years.

\*\*\*\*\*

I visited in the old Yarbrough home, where my mother was born, reared and married, - the house my great great grandfather Manoah Yarbrough built in 1825- the week before Thanksgiving. My aunt, Miss Elizabeth Yarbrough, her brother John and his family (wife Rebecca and daughters, Elizabeth and Margaret) live together in the lovely old home which is so full of memories for us all. I took my grandchildren, Bertram and Lolita - their father Henry Jenkins went too - with me. We remarked that four generations were represented there that weekend; and that Bertram and Lolita represented the 7th generation to sleep and eat in the old home. The house is still standing proud and strong and oblivious to the winds that whistle around the third story, bringing to mind the ghosts of those who have live, loved and died in the old home. My aunt Elizabeth reared Fitzgerald Yarbrough, the son of her brother Fitz. Fitzgerald and his wife Jean, with their children, Nancy, Fitz and Burk, live a short distance away on the place which was settled by Drury and Elizabeth (Baker) Ashcraft whose daughter Nancy married Littleton Yarbrough, the son of Manoah and Mary Cunningham Yarbrough.

An item of interest to the St. Clair County Yarbroughs: Solon L. Hood died in Birmingham around Thanksgiving and was buried at Ashville, Alabama, so Mrs. Irene Hodges, wrote me. He is the last of a large family of brothers and sisters - nephew by marriage to my grandfather, John Yarbrough. Not only was he related to me through my grandmother but to me (and to the Philips family of Tyler) through his grandmother Caroline Philips (sister of James M. Philips) Cooper.) Solon was my second and fourth cousins, and his sister married my uncle Lewis J. Morris. Solon's mother was my great aunt, his father was great uncle by marriage and third cousin. I called them aunt and uncle; called their daughter aunt as she married my uncle on the other side of the house; and called her (my great aunt's) older children "cousin." The Hoods are related to many other Yarbroughs through a Watkins line.

Our cousin, Lillian Sink of High Point, N. C. sent me a notice of the death of Mrs. Iva Yarbrough Smith of High Point. Her death took place 1 October 1961. She was born 12 April 1896. The funeral <sup>was</sup> at 3:00 P.M. - Tuesday 3 October. Interment was at Oakwood Memorial Cemetery. (Lillian will you please tell us exactly how Iva Yarbrough fits into the picture?)

Lillian also sent me the obituary of Mrs. Bessie Surratt York who died at the age of 80 (the date was not on the clipping, but it was probably around the last Oct or first of Nov. 1961) born 15 Sept. 1881, daughter of William and Margaret Cunningham Surrat of Jackson Hill (just below Jersey Church). Lillian added "the Cunninghams are connected with the Yarbroughs". Note by N.M. Jenkins: I know one way they are connected- <sup>2</sup>May Cunningham, daughter of Joseph Cunningham who is buried at Jersey Church Graveyard, married Manoah Yarbrough, my great great grandfather; and Joseph's daughter in law (Joseph Jr.'s' widow) married Henry Yarbrough the brother of my Manoah. Henry went to Tipton County, Tenn. and he was a Revolutionary soldier - will give you a list of his descendants at a later time.

\*\*\*\*\*

About 30 years ago I saw an obituary in an old Wetumpka Argus and Commercial advertiser, a newspaper published in Wetumpka, Alabama. I was interested in it because the man was a Yarbrough. I stated not to copy it as I did not know who he was. I did copy it however, as I decided it might help some one, some day. Recently, I found out who he was. One of our cousins, Mrs. Elizabeth Gilliland

of New Mexico wrote that James Wyatt Yarbrough was her great grandfather; she knew where he died and the approximate dates of birth and death, etc. Now I am able to give to you and to her the obituary as I copied it, as follows:

"July 24, 1839 James Wyatt Yarbrough died in the 38th year of his age. He emigrated from Jasper County, Georgia in the spring of 1837; elected alderman from his ward, where by the urbanity of his manners and his upright deportment he won the esteem and confidence of all that knew him. At the first charter election of this city he was elected alderman. The following could be justly inscribed on his monument, An honest man, the noblest work of God." Vol. IV P.3, Col. 1.

Elizabeth Gilliland wrote that the father of James Wyatt Yarbrough was Groves Yarbrough (son of William Yarbrough who died in Sumter County, Ala.,) married Phoebe Wyatt - see page 33.

\*\*\*\*\*

From Sumter County "Voice of Sumter Newspaper" - 25 October 1836 issue-  
"Negro Collin arraigned before Hon. Peter Doty, Richard Yarbrough, esq. and William Ogletree, Esq., on charge of murdering his overseer, Mr. Bevnell Howard, and found guilty. Collin was defended by Wm. J. Steel, Esq., and Messrs. R. H. Smith and M. Frazier. Collin will be hanged Saturday 29th, instant". (Dorothy Svec of Houston, Texas is descended from Richard Yarbrough (as spelled here but an extra "O" is carried in the name of this branch of the family). Richard Yarbrough was Justice of Peace in Sumter County; a miller, large land owner and was one of the first school trustees appointed for his Township, as was the law in those days, when the 16th sections in ~~the~~ townships were set aside for schools.)

# Lillian Sink's Graham Cracker Cake

1/2 c or two sticks of butter or oleo  
2 cups sugar  
5 eggs - one added at a time, beating thoroughly between additions  
1 c graham crackers, crushed  
1 cup sweet milk  
1 can angle flake coconut  
2 tsp baking powder added to crumbs  
Mix as for ordinary cake, bake in 2 layers at 350°.

Filling: Spread layers with crushed pineapple and put uncooked icing over the whole cake.

\*\*\*\*\*

Speaking of the Old Jersey Baptist Church- we went there when I was in N.C. this summer and saw the grave stones of Joseph Cunningham family, and sat in the pews where they worshipped. This church is the oldest in Davidson County being organized in 1784, but preaching was begun there in 1755. The Sunday before I was there 173 attended Sunday School - the church seems to be in the country but it is near a village - the collection for that Sunday was \$246.93. The second seat on the second row of seats - on the end by the isle was where James Knox Yarbrough, son of Charles, was sitting when he was converted. He later went to Missouri. Mrs. Emmett Tracy and Mrs. Pearl Finch, the descendants of James Knox Yarbrough, were with us at this church. Mrs. Tracy played the old organ, original musical instrument in the church. The songs she selected were "When the Roll is called Up Yonder," "Bringing in the Sheaves", "In the Sweet Bye and Bye"

Ruth Yarbrough Horne, who was also with us at Jersey Church, said that she thought that many who sleep in the church yard are related to the Yarbroughs- that perhaps the Cappleys and Tates were among those who married in to the family. Joseph Cunningham was born ca 1738 and died 5 Feb 1801 - his wife Ann was born ca 1742 and died 3 May 1803 - their stones are of slate. Their son Joseph Jr., was 33 years 6 month at his death on 10 April 1803.

I am short changing you this time, but will make up for it next time. I had done all but the last 8 or 9 pages when I went to Montgomery to the State DAR convention the middle of last month. While there I did research on the Yarbroughs, and found a good deal which I wanted to include in this issue; also something about Moses Yarbrough and also Jordon Yarbrough. They will have to wait till next time.

I happened to an accident just after I came home from Montgomery - the doctors thought I had just sprained my wrist - left one. I went back 10 days later and they found the first x-ray did not show up the break; so I had to be put to sleep and they broke it over. I was in Rush Hospital in Meridian, Miss. for four days. My arm is in a cast from my elbow to my fingers. Getting along fine.

I spent all the afternoon addressing envelopes with the use of one hand.

Next time I will have an index, and then we will start on Volume 2.

I hope that you will forgive me for not having the 25 pages this time.

NELLE M. JENKINS.

8 April 1962

Please open your binder and place this, the third number, at the back. thanks

ABSTRACT

of  
Manoah Yarbrough's Will  
Deed Book B Page 313  
Ashville, Alabama  
St. Clair, Co.

"To my loving wife Mary Yarbrough - land, Negroes, furniture, crops, money etc.

To son Wiley Yarbrough ----

To daughter Nancy --(she never married, I did not mention her from Bible, NMJ)

To my son Obediah-----

Remaining property to be divided among my ~~xxxx~~ six children: Matilda Hunt, Littleton, Wiley, Manoah, Nancy and Obediah. Littleton Yarbrough sole executor.

13 Aug. 1836

Signed Manoah Yarbrough

wit/John Cunningham

D. C. Frazer Mary M. Frazer Recorded 29 Nov. 1836

John Cunningham, Manoah's brother-in-law had been in St. Clair County since 1818. He had helped to organize the county. It is said that Manoah had come from N.C. via Tennessee and Huntsville, Alabama, and was making his way toward Choccolocco Valley in Benton County (Now Calhoun). When he arrived at the ferry now known as Greensport, he learned that the Cherokee Indians were still fighting the whites in that section. So he settled on Beaver Creek in St. Clair County. At first the land had to be cleared and a cabin built until a better house could be erected. There was a cave in the side of the mountain across the creek - the cave was at the foot of the mountain opening on level ground. Manoah built a crude room and porch in front of this cave where the family lived until 1825 when the large home was finished. One day Mary, his wife, took sick with fever and chills. She got worse and worse. Finally she sent the children with her husband as she knew she was going to die and did not want them to see her in agony. She said she vomited blood until she passed out. Her family found her in a dying condition; but she rallied, and began to get better. People in that day thought rotting stumps gave them malaria; they had no idea that the mosquito that lived in the rotting vegetation gave them the fever and chills.

BIBLE RECORDS  
of  
MANOAH YARBROUGH

This Bible is owned by my aunt, Miss Elizabeth Yarbrough, Ashville, Ala.

It was printed by the American Bible Society, New York in 1857. It was owned by Littleton Yarbrough, the son of Manoah. In the handwriting of Littleton Yarbrough the following data recorded:

Father and Mother (Manoah and Mary Cunningham) were married in the year of 1799, August 16th.

Sister Matilda Yarbrough was born 20 May 1800 and stayed in North Carolina.

She married ~~Wm~~ Gresham Hunt 3 January 1822. He died 4 March 1846.

Littleton Yarbrough was born 27 July 1802 in N.C. (I (Littleton Yarbrough) married Nancy Ashcraft 7 April 1825.

Brother Wiley Yarbrough was born 6 July 1807, died 8 September 1874. Unmarried. Polly Yarbrough, my sister, was born 12 Feb. 1810, died in N.C. 1815.

My brother Manoah Yarbrough (Jr.) was born 14 April 1813; died in Miss. 16 Feb. 1863..

He married Alamurthy Brown 27 December 1832.

Obediah (my brother) never married. He was killed by a run-a-way team.

Littleton and Nancy Yarbrough were baptized 30 September 1849, Ashville, Ala.

Father (Manoah Yarbrough) deceased 27 September 1836.

Mother (NANCY Ashcraft Yarbrough ) Deceased 24 July 1840.

(In another hand was the added information)

Littleton Yarbrough died 1 October 1879

Nancy Yarbrough died 14 July 1883. (She was the wife of Littleton)

Drury Ashcraft (father of Nancy Yarbrough) born 1 December 1773; died 18 Nov. 1843.

Also in this Bible, on a fly leaf, is a list of the Yarbrough slaves. The first one was "wiles" and the last named was Rachel, born 20 March 1865. It is said that Littleton Yarbrough freed about 45 slaves in 1865. There is no record of his having sold any slaves.

LIST OF TAXABLES IN BUTE COUNTY, N.C.  
AMMO 1770  
1771 - C.R. 15,000 Raleigh, N.C. Hist. & Archives)

Name	Taxables	Name	Taxables
James Yarbrough	1	James Yarbrough	1
Richard Yarbrough	1	Joshua Yarbrough	1
Henry Yarbrough Jun.	1	John Yarbrough	2
Henry Yarbrough	6	Zachariah Yarbrough	1
Micajah Yarbrough	1		

Received 19 February 1773

COURT MINUTES OF BUTE COUNTY, N.C. 1774-1778 - Raleigh, North Carolina.

Henry Yarbrough appointed road overseer.

William Green entered 640 acres of land n. side of William Denson's - entry joins land belonging to Joshua Yarbrough - 1778

Micajah Yarbrough entered 100 acres of land 16 March 1778 - joined his fathers, Joshua Yarbrough, line.

Joshua Yarbrough entered 640 acres of land 22 September 1778

John Yarbrough entered land - 640 acres in Bute County September 1778

(Note: in 1778 Bute County covered the present day Franklin and Warren Counties)  
See December 1956 Issue of the North Carolinian

Please note that there was a Henry Yarbrough and Henry Yarbrough Jr., in Bute County (later cut up into Franklin and Warren Counties) in 1770. You will be interested to note that Henry Yarbrough Jr. died in Franklin County, N.C. in the early 1790's - and his will recorded June Court 1794. It may be found in the office of the county clerk of the court and the following is an abstract of the will: To wife Elizabeth; sons Archibald, Charles, David, Henry, Thomas and James, and Nancy Murry to have education out of my estate; daughters Frances Cook, Martha House, Nancy Murry Yarbrough; my four youngest sons, Archibald, Charles, David and Henry to be bound out to learn the carpenters trade. The exrs: sons Thomas and James Yarbrough, and Thomas Yarbrough. Signed Henry Yarbrough.



EARLY FAMILY RECORDS OF THE YARBROUGHS IN THE STATE OF  
VIRGINIA

Alsop Yarbrough bought 600 acres of land in Hanover County from William and Eliza Garrett, 1 June 1761, in Spotsylvania County, Virginia. (William and Mary Quarterly, Vol. 22 p. 171, 1914-15, stated he was dead by 1786 - he had a daughter Sarah who married a Pollard, and a daughter Margaret who married a Wright - See Vol. 23, p. 125 of William and Mary Quarterly 1914-15, also.)

John Yarbrough married Bersheba Harris, daughter of William Harris - letter of Consent of Thomas Greeg Yarbrough, 21 October 1762 - Vol. 7 William and Mary Quarterly, 1898-99.

Persilla Yarbrough married Ambrose Jeter 23 January 1760 - Vol. 16 William and Mary Quarterly. (Note: from this date on where ever you find Jeters you will find Yarb(o)roughs, even to Sumter County, Alabama.)

Diana Smith born 8 November 1724, daughter of James and Ann Smith (the father of James Smith's wife was Captain Oswald Cary, son of James Cary, a London Merchant. Oswald Cary married Ann Jackson 19 December 1680) married William Yarborough and removed to Caroline County, North Carolina. See Vol. 10 page 217 of William and Mary Quarterly Series 2.

GROVES YARBROUGH LINE

Groves Yarbrough and David Payne were administrators of the will of James Yarbrough. James Yarbrough died ca 1805 in Georgia and his known children were:

- 1-Charles - no history
- 2-a daughter who married Jess Bowden
- 3-Groves married (1) Miss Chamblin; (2) Mrs. Martha Langston
- 4-a daughter who married Anderson Berry
- 5-Susannah who married George Williamson
- 6-Jeremiah
- 7-George
- 8-Mary who married Mr. Patrick
- 9-John

Groves was born 9 May 1776; died 14 Nov. 1857 ca. After his first marriage, Groves and wife removed to Spartanburg District, S.C. where his first two children, Wiley and James Wyatt were born.

After the death of his wife, Groves removed to Franklin Co., Georgia on Little River where he and his second wife, Mrs. Martha Langston, lived and died. By his second wife Groves had 15 children, making 17 in all.

Part of the land on which Groves lived in Franklin Co., Ga., was part of the bounty land allowed his father, James Yarbrough, for Revolutionary War service. We find that James Yarbrough received 387-1/2 acres of land in Franklin County, Ga., for Revolutionary Service, Warrant 797, dated 17 September 1784.

In Deed Book MMM, page 131, Franklin Co., Ga., dated 13 August 1816, recorded 20 September 1816, we find that Elizabeth Yarbrough, daughter of James Yarbrough, granted to Groves Yarbrough, both of Franklin Co., Ga., for \$50.00, 32 acres of land, her part of the (above) 287-1/2 acres granted James Yarbrough, and to which she became entitled at his death as one of his legal heirs.

(Note by Nelle M. Jenkins - From the above indenture we assume that James Yarbrough, at the time of his death had 9 heirs, as we have listed already.)

James Yarbrough was granted 287-1/2 acres of land in Franklin Co., Ga., cut by Broad River and Paynes Creek - Lot 802 - Warrant 797, dated 17 September 1784. This was the land mentioned in Deed Book B part II, 1819-1826, page 205. This indenture made 20 August 1816, between George Williamson of Oglethorpe County, Georgia, and Henry Harden of Morgan County, Georgia, for 143-3/4 acres on middle fork of Broad River, being part of the tract of land now occupied by George Yarbrough and the 1/2 of the 287-1/2 acre bounty of land granted to James Yarbrough to which the same George Williamson became entitled at the death of the said James Yarbrough by his intermarriage with Susannah Yarbrough and his having lawfully purchased and obtained the rights (of) Mary Patrick, John Yarbrough, Anderson Berry and Jeremiah Yarbrough, heirs of the said James Yarbrough.

(Note by Nelle M. Jenkins - Elizabeth Yarbrough was not named as a legal heir in this indent. But she was mentioned as legal heir in the deed, dated 13 August 1816, to the 32 acres as her part of the 287-1/2 acres of land on middle prong of Broad River. Both indents were witnessed by Jack Lumpkin, and Yelverton Thaxton, Jr.)

James Yarbrough received a warrant #1238 dated 16 June 1784 for 287-1/2 acres of land in Washington County Georgia - page 264 - warrant #808 for 287-1/2 acres in Washington County Georgia on 8 September 1784. The James Yarbrough folder contains a grant of 250 acres of land under the act of 1781, signed at Savannah, 2 February 1784 by Elijah Clark, Colonel, and duplicate #914 dated 25 March 1784 and says the land to be in the new counties of Franklin and Washington Counties. The council granted 287-1/2 acres in Washington County. Another certificate says that James Yarbrough was entitled as a private in the "Batt, of Minute Men for Defence of Georgia" on 3 June 1777, and at the time of enlistment was not an inhabitant of the State, and had not been for 12 months, preceeding, and further was in service at the time the Battalion was reduced by Resolve 1 March 1778, signed by James Jack, Colonel, at Augusta on 24 April 1784.

(Like most Yarb(o)roughs of that day and time - and even a century later - did not mention all their children in wills if they had already received a share of the property - as perhaps was the case with Groves, who helped settle the estate of his father, who died intestate.)

"Jaramiah" Yarborough, in Deed Book TTT, 1812-1814 page 137 Franklin County, Georgia - recorded 4 December 1813 - Deed made by Jaramiah (Jeremiah) Yarbrough of Oglethorpe County, Georgia to George Williamson of Oglethorpe County, Georgia for \$100.00 for 33 acres, his part of land, his part as legatee of James Yarborough, deceased, of Franklin County, Georgia.

Extract of Scriven Co., Georgia Marriages page 52 - Jeremiah Yarbrough married Nancy Smith 4 March 1825.

Mr. Robert Neville Mann of Cedar Bluff, Ala. is decendant of George Williamson, born between 1760 and 1770 in Virginia, and Susannah Yarborough who was born between 1770 and 1780 in Georgia - daughter of the Rev. soldier James Yarbrough. (Note different ways members of this family spell their name) They died in Cherokee County, Alabama between 1840 and 1850.

Known children of George and Susannah (Yarborough) Williamson were:

(1) John Williamson born 1796 in Georgia, married 31 December 1828 in Oglethorpe County, Ga., Mary (polly) Abner. In 1850 they were living in Talladega County, Alabama.

(2) Thomas W. Williamson born 1800 in Georgia, married (1) 31 December 1826 at Oglethorpe County, Georgia, Elizabeth J. Townsend, born 1805, died 1843 daughter of John and Martha Townsend of Floyd County, Ga., married (2) 21 November 1845 Talladega County, Alabama. Ruth J. Atkinson.

(3) Mary Williamson born 1805

(4) daughter born 1803

(5) daughter born 1807

(6) Matilda Caroline Williamson born 1810 in Georgia, married 19 May 1836 in Oglethorpe County, Ga., Charles W. Brown and removed to Cherokee County, Ala., 1840 and thence to Randolph County, Alabama 1850.

(7) George Jefferson Williamson born 4 October 1811 in Oglethorpe County, Ga., died 4 October 1859 in Cherokee County, Alabama; married 29 August 1838 at Cedar Bluff, Alabama, Mrs. Martha Jane (Daniel) Langston, born 22 June 1819 in Burke County, N.C. died 19 February 1902 in Cherokee County, Alabama, widow of Dr. Etheldred W. Langston, daughter of Maj. Chisolm and Rosana (McEntire) Daniel.

(8) William F. Williamson born 1813 Oglethorpe County, Ga., died 1885 Oglethorpe Co., Ga., married (1) 15 November 1836 in Oglethorpe Co., Georgia to Charlotte Brown; (2) in same county 14 July 1850 Emily Allen; lived in Cherokee County, Alabama until first wife's death; returned to Oglethorpe County, Ga., Ca 1850.

(9) Isaac Williamson born Ca 1815 (no history except tradition in this family is that George Jefferson Williamson had a brother named Isaac who died while on a trip to secure runaway slaves)

(Miss Nellie Watt, granddaughter of George Jefferson Williamson, stated that Eliza Yarborough who was a niece of George Jefferson Williamson lived in either Talladega or Randolph County, visited in Cedar Bluff. We also know in a very old account book belonging to George Jefferson Williamson, is a note to buy Miss Eliza Yarborough a pair of shoes and two pairs of hose - no date given.) Mr. and Mrs. Mann have in their possession a letter from Wiley Yarbry of Lexington (no state given), dated 2 November 1853.

(Note by Nelle M. Jenkins - This is no doubt Lexington, Oglethorpe County, Ga.) The letter was addressed to George Jefferson Williamson who was the son of George Williamson and his wife Susannah (Yarborough) Williamson. The letter mentioned 'cousin Tom' (thought to be Thomas W. Williamson); Dave Ivans (Mary Williamson married David F. Evans.) Wiley stated that his son James had married Miss Carter of Gordon County, (Ga.) and that Pinkny is farming in 'Luisenna' and that he (Wiley) had bought land in Jackson (probably Jackson Co., Ga.) and was going to move there.

He also stated that 'Brother John's wife was dead in Texas' and, 'I expect my mother is dead; and that 'William and Lacy are still selling gins and doing a 50 to \$60,000 worth a year.'

Signed

Wiley Yarbry

(Note by Nelle M. Jenkins - the information compiled by Nathan Yarbrough, grandson of James Yarbrough and son of Groves Yarbrough -- notice different spellings of Yarbrough by father and son -- will be given on this line in next issue -- Wiley and James Wyatt were whole brothers and there were 15 children by the second wife. This is an exciting line.)

HENRY YARBROUGH LINE

Henry Yarbrough, (brother to Manoah who came to St. Clair County, Ala., and to Thomas who remained in North Carolina - this Thomas was the father of Charles) was born in N.C. Ca 1761 and died in Tipton County, Tenn. in 1843. The above brother - and others - were the sons of Zachariah and Elizabeth (Dowd) Yarbrough. Henry migrated to Tipton County, Tenn., from Davidson County, N.C. in 1823. He was the fourth white settler and the first magistrate of Tipton County. Henry married (1) Brigitt Davis, a widow born in Rowan County in 1785. He married (2) Mary Cunningham, widow of Joseph Cunningham, Jr., and sister in law of the Marry Cunningham who married Henry's brother, Manoah.

Henry and Mary Yarbrough were parents of:

(1) Anderson C. Yarbrough born 1810, died 1862, married 1827 Mary Larimore who died in 1856; they had 14 children - Anderson C. was Justice of Peace and Mayor of Militia in Tipton County, Tenn.

(2) Elizabeth, died 1872, married Willie Freedle (spelling may not be right).

(3) Jane, married Henry Billings

(4) Biddy (Obedience) died 1862, married John Smith

(5) Mary, born 1829 married Mr. Smith

N.C.

(6) Martha, born 1822, died 1866 married Charles A. Smith who was born in Davidson County, Tenn. 1817, died 1862

(7) Catherine married a Mr. Smith

(8) Henry Jr., born 1805 died 1841 unmarried

(9) Edward, the oldest born 1803 or 1804, died 1866, married 1826 Jane Cubreth and had 9 children -

Elizabeth Biddy (Obedience) and perhaps Jane were the first wife's children and all the others were children of wife #2.

Henry Yarbrough mentioned in his will "Annie Davis, daughter of my deceased wife; and William Cunningham, son of my deceased wife."

Henry Yarbrough, State of Tennessee, Tipton County, made Declaration in order to obtain benefit of the Act of Congress passed 7 June 1832. On 4 September 1833 he personally appeared in open court in Tipton County, Tennessee, and stated that he, Henry Yarbrough, Sen., resident of said county for 21 or 22 years, and that he entered the service of the United States under Captain William Fuller in 1779 or 1780, (when he was 18 or 19 years of age) who commanded a horse company. Henry stated that he furnished his own horse and equipage in character of private soldier; volunteered for 6 months, "marched from Randolph County, North Carolina where I lived with my father Zachariah Yarbrough. I was born in 1761-62 in what was Bute County, but now Franklin County, N.C. and at about the close of the war we moved to Rowan County, N.C." He went on to say that after he was discharged he carried on a partigan war against the Tories and could not stay at home at night in safety. Henry was allowed \$25.00 per annum commencing 4 March 1831 - filed 11 October 1833. Recorded by Dan Boyd, Clerk Book E Vol. 7 page 102 West Tennessee.

AMBROSE YARBOROUGH LINE

Ambrose Yarborough, Sr., died 1799 at the age of 89. He made his will in 1788 in Union Co., S.C. He was born in Yorkshire England in 1710 of the Yarbrough de Bateson family. Ambrose came to Amelia County and married into the Yarborough family, his distant cousin. He later appeared in S.C. in or near Jenkinsville, Fairfield County, in the neighborhood of John Sr., John Jr., Thomas Griggs, William I and William II. He then removed to Union County where he made a will, but left off children to whom he had already made settlements of property or money. Those named in the will: Ambrose Jr. (Rev. War Soldier); Humphrey; Beulah (Buly); Joseph; Ann and Jeremiah. (We know there was a son Jonathan and perhaps others.) Humphrey married Miss Layton and had children 1. Stephen, 2. Ambrose born 1801, 3. Nancy, 4. Willis and Sarah. (I know Ambrose born 1801 was in Sumter County at one time - as well as Stephen.)

Humphrey and Jonathan Yarborough were grown and living in Anson Co., N.C. in 1763, according to Taxables - File S.S. 837 State Dept. Arch. and Hist. Raleigh N.C. They were the same household and Joel Yarborough lived near them. At that date - 1763 - Anson was very large. It embraced the present day Anson, Montgomery, Richmond, Scotland, Stanley and the eastern part of Union, bounded on the West by Mecklenburg County; on the North by Rowan County and on the east by Cumberland and Bladen Counties, and on the South by the State of South Carolina. We are particularly interested in Humphrey and Jonathan Yarbrough. I wrote the Department of Archives and History and got photostats of the Revolutionary Pay Vouchers of these two men. Humphrey's voucher was, "\* 1897 State of N.C. Salisbury Dist. Auditors office Lower Board - 30 August 1784. This may certify that Humphrey Yarborough submitted his claim and was allowed Seven Pounds five Shillings & 20 - 5 John Auld), " aud-  
Thos Childs)

Wm Love



"572 State of N.C. auditors office for the County of Anson, Montgomery and Richmond September 4, 1782. This may certify that Jonathan Yarbrough executed his claim and was allowed seven pounds fourteen shillings

Stephen Miller )  
John Auld ) Aud s-  
Thos Childs )

Test Thos. Wade Jun Clerk

Int. 14 4 F 7 - 14 - 0

4 - 4  
8 : 8 : 4

on the back was : Vol XII Jonathan Yarbrough  
7 - 14 - 0 T.E. Recd In. Elliott, G.G.  
2 - 9 - 6 William Alexander B

(The above records received by me Jan. 28, 1962

"Treasurers Papers " Rev. Vouchers - Dept of Arch. & Hist. Raleigh, N.C.

The following Yarb(o)roughs are listed in the Index to North Carolina Revolutionary

Pay Vouchers:

Archibald - 2 - for Salisbury District  
Benjamin - 3 - for Hillsboro "  
Charles = 3 - for Halifax "  
Daniel -1- for Halifax "  
Capt. Edward 3 for Halifax "  
Edward 3 for Halifax "  
Henry 3 for Halifax "  
Humphrey 1 for Salisbury "  
John 2 for Halifax "  
John 3 for Hillsboro "  
Jonathan - Anson - Richmond - Montgomery District  
Joseph 2 for Wayne Co.  
Nathan for Hillsboro District  
Nathaniel - for Halifax District

Samuel - for Hillsboro District  
 William - 2 - for Halifax District  
 William - 1 - for Hillsboro District

Obituary of Ambrose Yarborough  
 Sumter County Ala.

"Ambrose Yarborough was born in Anson County, North Carolina, 19 February 1772, the son of Jonathan and Amilia Yarbrough, and died 20 July 1861.

At the age of 20 years he moved to Washington County, Georgia. He remained there 2 years and was baptized into the fellowship of Buckeye Church by Elder Micajah Fulgum. At the age of 25 he married Elizabeth Culpepper, the daughter of John and Mary Culpepper. At about the year of 1806 he moved to Jackson County, Georgia, and joined Kandler Creek Church and on the 27th of August 1836 he was licensed to preach. At the close of the same year\* he removed to Sumter County, Alabama, and joined Harmony Baptist Church. On 13 October 1839, a presbytery was called by Elders Joseph Ryan, James Veazy and Williamson Milburn and way by them ordained to the Gospel Ministry, and was immediately called to take the oversight of churches.

He was married twice - the second time to Miss Phebe Holcom who died 3 June 1858. We regret that we do not know the date or place the second marriage took place. After his wife's death Rev. Ambrose Yarbrough lived most of his time with his son Joseph, and with his son-in-law, James Culpepper, where he died. Father Yarbrough lived to see one of his sons, Hardy Yarbrough, enter the ministry. The above was done by order of the Church in Conference on Friday before the 3rd Sunday in August 1861.

\*It never pays to assume anything in genealogy. I had assumed that "A" Yarbrough in Marengo County in the early 1830's was Ambrose Yarbrough. After I read the above obituary of Ambrose Yarbrough, I was that "he was in Georgia in 1836 and came to Sumter

County later the same year. I began to wonder who "A: Yarbrough" was in Marengo County, Ala., so I went back to Linden to find out. After a great deal of research, I found that he was Ammon Yarbrough who died there and left a family in Marengo County and in Mississippi. More about him later. Please turn to page 38 Vol 1 line 7 and strike through the name Ambrose and write "Ammon" above it, so when you get your index the names will correspond.

A letter came from Dorothy Svec, soon after the second number of Vol. 1 was sent out. She said the fact that the ears of Ambrose Yarbrough stuck out--also the ears of our friend and relative, Mr. R. E. Yarbrough likewise - (and R. E. is the great grandson of Ambrose) reminded her that she had an uncle, the grandson of William Yarborough of Sumter Co. in 1840 - who was named "William Ambrose" of course this boy's father Richard Yarborough named him William for Richard's father William Yarborough of Sumter Co., Ala. Dorothy said she had always heard the other name "Ambrose" was for "an uncle" --- she had assumed (remember what I said about 'assuming') that it was for William Ambrose's uncle but we have never found in any census record nor in any Bible record that William Yarborough ever had a son named "Ambrose." It is now believed that Richard named the child for Richard's uncle Ambrose, the brother of William who was Richard's father.

Dorothy sent me the picture of her uncle William Ambrose (called "Ambie"). Honestly, the likeness between William Ambrose Yarbrough, grandson of William Yarbrough, and Ambrose Yarbrough whose obituary I gave you, was terrific--Ears stuck out exactly alike, share of head and face alike, only difference was mode of dress.

Now we shall have to find the will or estate settlement of Jonathan to see if our "assumption" is correct. It is is, all of William's and Ambrose's descendants as well as Humphrey's, are eligible for membership in the D.A.R., S.A.R., C.A.R.

There are volumes of records in Sumter County Alabama about William and Ambrose Yarborough families - all of which will be given as time goes on. Both men died intestate.

To the Seale - Yarbrough's: The fog is lifting - Notice that Humphrey Yarbrough had a daughter "Ann". As far as I can find "Ann" is a badge of this Ambrose Yarborough line. I am working to that end.

### "Early Records of Georgia"

#### Wilkes County p. 14

Archibald Yarbrough and wife Ann to Sanders Wlaker (Walker?) 50 acres on Fishing Creek - 30 Jan. 1788. Jency and Archibald Yarbrough Jr.  
Jacob McClendon - Test.

p. 78 Thomas Seale and wife Elizabeth to William Drake 200 acres formerly run by Anthony Seale, but now part of 600 acres granted said Thomas Seale 1785  
14 Nov. 1785. John and Robert Rutherford - Test.

p. 7 Clement Yarbrough ordered to court. (This Yarbrough was probably a member of the Yarbrough Tories who are said to have landed in Charleston and whose descendants are said to live yet in Southern Georgia and Northern Florida, the only known Tories by the name of Yarb(o)roughs - and are not yet proved to be related to the Virginia (origin) Yarb(o)roughs-) Clement was hanged because of his tory activities. See Old Minute Book Wilkes Co., Ga. (bound in old untanned hog's skin) of Rev. Proceedings of 1779 - Met in home of Jacob McLendon Sr. 13 miles from Herd's Fort (now Washington) 25 Aug 1779 and delared 9 Tories guilty and to be hanged in 10 days. Clement Yarbrough was one of that number.

page 120 - John Templeton to Edward Yarborough of Rowan Co., N.C.  
1590 acres on Deep Creek 15 February 1789 - Isham Mackey, Richard  
Morree, test.

- p. 54 James Yarborough 1 poll 200 acres
- p. 57 James Yarborough 1 poll 200 acres
- p. 22 Anthony Seale 4 1/2 polls 9 slaves 400 acres
- p. 555 Anthony Seale married Jinny Moss 1 October 1799
- p. 56 Jarvis Seale 1 poll

#### Georgia Land Lottery

1. Amen Yarbrough Jackson County
2. Elam T. son of James Yarbrough of Franklin County, N.C. (brothers:  
Charles Henry, Samuel and Nathaniel) Warren County
3. Benjamin Yarborough's orphans - Laurens County
4. Elizabeth Yarborough - widow - Jackson County

13th day of drawing:

5. Isaac Yarbrough Carroll County
6. Jeptha Yarbrough Lee County
7. John Yarbrough Hall County
8. Joseph Yarbrough Jackson County
9. L. Yarbrough Morgan County
10. Margaret Yarbrough (widow) Laurens County
11. Nimrod B. Yarbrough Jr., Warren County
12. Nimrod B. Yarbrough Crawford County
13. Nancy Yarbrough (widow) Columbia County
14. R. Yarbrough (widow) Houston County
15. Reuben Yarbrough Fayette County
16. Roland N. Yarbrough Laurens County

YARBROUGH- YARBOROUGH  
and  
ALLIED FAMILIES

A QUARTERLY

by

Mrs. Nelle Morris Jenkins

P. O. Box 206  
Emelle, Alabama.

Price \$4.00 a year.

Volume I

Number 4

1961-62

Volume # II will begin September  
1962

Volume #1 # IV

VESTRY BOOK AND REGISTER \* BRISTOL PARISH, VIRGINIA 1720 - 1789  
Chamberlayne

(Courtesy of Miss Frances Wynd, 2009 Gail Ave., Albany, Georgia.)

Page 394

James Smith, son of William and Dianer Yarbrough born 2 September 1745

Richard,	"	"	"	"	"	"	18 Mar. 1747/48
Elizabeth, Daughter	"	"	"	"	"	"	23 Oct. 1750
William, son	"	"	"	"	"	"	7 April 1753
Ozwell,	"	"	"	"	"	"	24 April 1756
Joseph	"	"	"	"	"	"	11 April 1758

Ruth, their Negro girl slave 15 Jan. 1751

Marisilva " " " 23 March 1753

Anthony " boy " 1 March 1763

Sukey " girl " 3 Jan. 1766

Dianer, wife of William Yarbrough departed this life 3/18/1767,  
aged 42 yrs.

Page 223 - At a Vestry held at Blandford for Bristol Parish 3/21/1771:  
Ordered that Robert Armistead be appointed clerk of the Vestry  
in the "Room" of William Yarbrough, deceased. (Blandford is  
where Richard, the immigrant, is buried).

On page 166 we learn that William Yarbrough was clerk of the  
Brick Church.

\* \* \* \* \*

Talladega County, Alabama	1850 Census		
Yarbrough, George W.	28 male	Phy	Ga.
Mary Ann	40 Female		S.C.
Richard	16 Male		Tenn.

Cherokee County, Ga.  
Marriages 1849-55

Nancy Yarbrough to Landford Duncan 2 October 1851 page 118.

Chattooga County, Ga.  
Marriage Book 1, page 261

Nancy Yarbrough to Henry H. Brewster 23 January 1855 (note by Nelle

This Nancy Y. Brewster was the daughter of Littleton Yarbrough and Nancy Ashcraft Yarbrough. She ran away from home with this young doctor and married him. I never knew before where they married, but knew they eloped. She was the granddaughter of Manoah and Mary Cunningham Yarbrough. More about this family later.)

Jackson County, Georgia  
Marriage Book A B C  
1806 - 1860

Joel Culpepper to Milly Yarbrough 25 December 1823 page 143  
Jonathan Yarbrough to Delila Abner 27 December 1830 page 184  
Caroline F. Yarbrough to Gilbert E. Williamson 20 Apr. 1859 p. 432  
(Mrs. Mann says that this Williamson (Gilbert Lafayette) was the son of Williamson (John) and Winifred Camp. And by the way - my great grandmother Nancy Ashcraft Yarbrough had Camp relatives - James Ashcraft married Dowager Camp, relative of Winifred.)

Franklin County, Georgia  
Marriage Book 1848 - 1864

Jasper Yarborough to Clarissa Adams 30 November 1851 Page 39

Monroe County, Georgia  
Marriage Book 1822-36

William Yarboro to Sarah Yarboro 2 January 1825 page 43  
Wyatt Yarborough to Cynthia Connell 25 March 1830 page 148  
Wyatt Yarbrough to Dorcas Camel 30 July 1830 page 205

Newton County, Georgia  
Marriage Book A 1822 - 35

William Yarbrough to Nancy Morris 28 December 1830 page 157

Bartow County, Georgia  
Will Book BA, page 164

Will of Henry Yarborough of Cass County, Georgia. Dated 10 May 1852. Recorded 15 January 1858. Mentions granchildren Angleia and Elizabeth Yarborough, children of my daughter Mary, now deceased; James Milner John Yar-



borough; George Yarborough; daughter Milinda Smith, wife of Charles Smith, and sons George, John and Henry; James Powell, husband of deceased daughter Stacy; James Madison Yarborough, husband of daughter Mary, deceased. Executors: James Milner, John and George Yarborough. Witnesses: John H. Rice, John W. BURKE, J. D. PHILLIPS and JOHN E. GLENN.

\* \* \* \* \*

A note from Hon. G. W. Yarbrough, Montgomery, since last number was mailed to you gave the following information about Ammon Yarbrough of Marengo County, Alabama--see line 3 on page 65 of Vol. #1 - "Ammon Yarbrough of Marengo County is the same as Almon or Almond Yarbrough of Fairfield District S. C., and Georgia."

8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8

# WILLIAM YARBOROUGH Line Continued

(Pages 35, 65)

We know that on the 7th of December 1840 the count of Sumter County, Alabama ordered the settlement of the William Yarborough property. On the 11th of same month appraisers were named and enventory begun. They appeared before open court on the 28th of December with the following inventory:

12 hogs	365.00	1 work bench	5.00
3 sows, 16 pigs	16.00	1 wlnut table	3.00
1 set shop tools	15.00	1 Cherry table	5.00
1 set cart wheels	12.00	2 trunks	2.50
2 yoke oxen	80.00	1 metal clock	35.00
1 set wagon wheels	40.00	4 sets furniture	80.00
1 grind stone	5.00	1 dressing table	3.00
6 cows and calves	72.00	1 slab	5.00
2 cow hides	3.00	crockery & glass	15.00
		Set silver table	
		spoons	15.00
1 set farming tools	5.00	Hooks	3.00
1 set plow tools	3.00	9 turkeys	9.00
1 spinning machine	30.00	11 geese	5.00

50 bushels slops	9.00	SLAVES	
3 bee gums	9.00		
3 sacks salt	9.00	Clarissa & child Amos	\$800.00
Peas	10.00	Lucy & child Malinda	800.00
Rice	20.00	Toby	200.00
Andirons, shovel, tongs	5.00	Jerry	400.00
3 jars and one (?)	8.00	Frances	350.00
24 sheep	50.00	Sam	200.00
1 sorrell horse	50.00	Abram	300.00
1 black mare	45.00	Sally	250.00
1 bay mare	50.00	Harriett	350.00
1 mule	50.00	Milly	250.00
9 meat hogs	50.00	Phillis	300.00
3 shoats and 1 sow	11.50	Catherine	300.00
5 hides	5.00	Smart	800.00
Farming tools	15.00	Penny	350.00
Farming tools	15.00	John (sold for \$1,200)	800.00
1 reap hook	1.00	Ben	550.00
seed cotton	100.00	Emeline	400.00
1-45 saw gin	135.00	Abraham	200.00
1 pr. stillyards	3.00	Isham	800.00
5 stacks fodder	47.00		

Notes: Willis R. Meadow due 9 August 1840 \$480.92  
Daniel Lee " 1 March 1840 65.00  
Richard Yarborough" 1 March 1840 3238.91

Several slaves had been given to his daughters a short time before he died. Harvey Yarborough, son of William Yarborough, deceased, bought from the public sale: 2 axes at \$2.00 and an adz for \$1.50; 3 sows and 9 pigs for \$13.75; bay mare for \$17.00; 3 books for 25¢; 1 volume of Thompson's Works 87¢; 1 jug 89¢; Boy Smart \$1,400.00; Calvin \$700.00, Boy Abram \$505; Girl Emeline \$612.00; girl Milly \$310.00. Walter B. May bough negroes; James Yarborough bought History 25¢; corn \$6.00

Deed Bk E. p 169 Date 19 March 1839

William Yarborough, Sr., sold to Charles H. Watkins 160 acres of land in SW1/4 Sec 13 T 22 3W Signed William Yarborough, Sr., and Bethsheba Yarborough

On 12 July 1839 Levin Watkins sold George Yarborough land adjoining the tract that William Yarborough sold to Charles H. Watkins.

(Note: The above tracts of land are in the bend of the Noxubee River--between that River and Bodka--and even today this beautiful rich land is known as "The Yarborough Field." I have seen it in oats in the late fall and counted right at a hundred deer grazing on it--a sight to behold. N.M.J.)

Remember that Temperance Yarborough married Charles H. Watkins in Greene County, Alabama--see page 33. William Yarborough Sr., was living next farm to Temperance Watkins when the census was taken in 1840.

Deed Book D p 763 dated 4 July 1840 is the following indent:

For natural love and affection I have for my daughters Margaret Jackson, wife of David Jackson; Susan May, wife of John May; Mary May, wife of Walter B. May and Temperance Watkins - to Margaret a negro woman named Letty and her child Prina; to Susan a Negro woman and her child Caroline; to Mary a negro woman and her child Charles; to Temperance a Negro woman named Tinny. Signed William Yarborough Test/J. M. Rushing

Harvey Yarborough and wife Margaret on 29 June 1847 sold land in Sumter County to John A. McConnell as follows: W1/2 of NW1/4 Sec. 4 T 17 R3W; E 1/2 of SE1/4 Sec 5 T 17 R3W of Sec 33 T 18 R3W; Fraction D of Sec. 33 T 18 R3W .

Signed - Harvey Yarborough  
Margaret Yarborough

Recorded 3 July 1849

George Yarborough continued to live in the same locality as long as he was in Sumter County. We find evidence that Richard and Harvey moved around. Richard was Justice of Peace in Sumter, and Harvey announced for Tax Collector but do not know the outcome of the race. He might have withdrawn.

I have the cart before the horse-I have not given you proof of William Yarbrough's death and court record of that proof. Orphans' book # 2 page 181- Estate of William Yarborough, deceased--7th December 1840.

Richard Yarborough, son of deceased father, William Yarborough, appointed by the court to be administrator of said estate. He made bond of \$30,000.00 with Harvey Yarborough, John May, Walter B. May, John B. Burn and Jesse Wormack, securities. (More about this estate in a later number.)

\* \* \* \* \*

December Term Court -- 24th December

YARBOROUGH, R. AND H. Vs EXPARTEE

Yarborough Mill      State of Alabama      Sumter County

To any Sheriff of the State of Alabama, Greetings - You are hereby commanded to summon and impanel seven free holders or house holders, disinterested men to meet on 28 December 1837 on Toomsaba Creek where R. and H. Yarborough intend erecting a water grist and saw mill on their own lands, to examine what lands that may overflow and to agree what damage if any the several properties adjacent to said mill...; and whether the health of the neighbors will be materially annoyed by the stagnation of the waters..report of said court 24 December 1837.

\* \* \* \* \*

January Term Cort 1838

Richard and Harvey Yarborough are authorized to erect a mill as desired

\* \* \* \* \*

Turn to your map of Sumter County, Alabama--between pp 31 and 32--and you will notice Oak Grove north of Cuba. This is where the mill was located. Harvey Yarborough must have met his future wife, Margaret Miller, while living in this section as you will notice that the Miller home in Mississippi was a short distance away.

I had a hard time getting the Millers in Lauderdale County, Mississippi straight. They, themselves, did not know their ancestry, but one group would tell me, "We are not related to another group", but could not tell me why. Finally, in Dd. Bk. L-865, Sumter County, Alabama, I found the following:  
 "State of Texas, County of Smith." (In simple language) Harvey Yarborough gave power of attny. to Charles G. Miller, a citizen of Lauderdale County, Mississippi, to transact and to perform all business in the State of Alabama in which he was in-terested. Signed Harvey Yarborough, 20 May 1850 and witnessed by John W. Patterson and Thomas J. Hays - State of Texas. Received in Sumter County 6 Nov. 1851.

A--(few) References to Court Records Sumter Co., Ala.

Alfred Yarborough to Thomas S. Eskridge	D-Bk	B 55
" " " John J. Burton	"	C 347
William Yarborough to M. Jackson et al	"	F 253
Richard Yarborough to Harvey Yarborough	"	D 763
A Yarborough to Matthew Parham	"	H 663
Harvey Yarborough to Edw. G. Speight	"	M 686
George Yarborough et ux	"	M 572
James Q Yarborough to Stephen Pool	"	P 752
W. L. Yarborough to J. B. Wilkinson	"	R 58
Hardy Yarbrough to M. T. Yarbrough	"	S 462

There are many transactions scattered through the books from about 1834 through the 1850's - and a very few after that date.

B--William Yarbrough's copy of certificate of possession shows that he came to Sumter County, Alabama from Greene County, Alabama.

C--Another interesting bit of information was taken from the 16th Section School Record Book, Sumter County. In 1838 Richard Yarborough was J. P. and signed legal papers pertaining to schools for Township 18 R3W and in said twp both Stephen and C. P. Yarborough voted. This location was around Chile's Mill--See Sumter Co., map in this volume.

COPRECTION: Please turn to page 5, lines 9 and 10. Note that I mentioned the two George Yarbroughs of Tyler, Texas. I thought from letters from Texas Yarbrough or Yarboroughs that they thought George, son of William Yarborough lived in Tyler, also. I believe they had him confused with George, son of Littleton Yarbrough, who lived

in Tyler. So strike out the words, "a cousin also of Tyler" in line 10. I have recently found that George Yarborough, son of William and Bethsheba Yarborough did not go to Tyler when he left Sumter County. George Yarborough had married (1) Pheobe Wyatt, daughter of Zachariah Wyatt of Henry County, Tenn. (I will give reference for this at a later date--it's in my files--in the use of money from the Wyatt estate a guardian had to be appointed. Geo. W. Yarbrough, son of George and Pheobe (at that time deceased) was gdn. It was carried on and on for several years--I failed to look at the last entry which said that George Yarbrough was moving to Clark County, Mississippi--later confirmed by the Judge in that County. George W. (W. for Wyatt) Yarborough had married Frances Chapman in Sumter County on 28 December 1858 which was about the time his father moved to Clark Co., Miss. (I will have to give more about this family at a later date as I have so much to say in this number.)

\*\*\*\*\*

MANOAH YARBROUGH Line continued from page 53 this volume.

It seems there is a William Yarbrough or Yarborough in every family. My great, great grandfather, Manoah Yarbrough, had a son Manoah Jr., who was born 14 Apr. 1813. He married Alamurthy Brown and they had a son named William. Manoah Jr., died in Mississippi and his son William went to Texas. Who knows about him in Texas? As I have told you before, Manoah Yarbrough of St. Clair County, Alabama married Mary Cunningham in Rowan County (now Davidson) N.C. 16 August 1799, the daughter Joseph and Ann (Suntin) Cunningham. They are buried at Jersey Baptist Church Cemetery a few miles out of Lexington, Davidson, County, N.C. It was my happy privilege to visit this old church founded in 1755 or preaching begun that year, and organized in 1784 (See page 21, this volume). I stood by the graves of my great, great, great grandparents and read the inscriptions on the gravestones made of slate, as follows: "Ann Cunningham, wife of Joseph Cunningham Sr., died 3 May 1803 aged 61 years." And by that grave was her husband's - "Joseph Cunningham Sr., died 5 February 1801 aged 63 years." By their side was the grave of Joseph Cun-

*Notes Stuck to This page*

- 1) George W. Son of George & Pheobe Wyatt
- 2) George Wyatt married Frances Chapman Sumpter 6/1/1858  
12/20/1858

ningham Junior - inscription: "died 10 April 1803 aged 33 years, 6 months." (It was his widow who married Henry Yarbrough who was brother to Manoah. Henry moved to Tipton County, Tenn. - see pages 60 and 61, this volume - Henry, the Rev. Soldier I heard that a Mrs. Calvert who lived near the church knew something about the Cunningham family. As it turned out she has been in bed for a dozen or more years so could not get up to show me the records. Her daughter, Mrs. Pickett, soon appeared and took me into the dining room and showed me the records (original) which they had laminated between sheets of transparent parchment-like paper. The records showed that Mrs. Calvert's grandmother, Eleanor Moore, born 1808, married Beall and died in 1908. <sup>/their son James F. Beall</sup> This James F. Beal was Mrs. Calvert's father. She showed me the marriage record of Robert Moore to Martha Cunningham (sister of our Joseph Cunningham) 29 December 1763. Robert Moore (Physician) died in 1779 and in his will named "Joseph Cunningham, my truly and well beloved brother to execute this will" Probated 1779 and recorded in Book B 117 Rowan County, N. C. She said that Ann (Buntin) Cunningham was a woman of strong character and studied medicine under Dr. Moore; and also said that Ann Cunningham rode in the inaugural procession of George Washington. Her records showed that the Cunninghams, Moores and Bealls came from Maryland; the Moores came from Ireland and the Bealls from Dunbarton, Scotland. Joseph Cunningham willed a piece of land to Manoah Yarbrough and wife Mary. The villiage of Linwood, hard by Jersey Church, is on this piece of land. Joseph Cunningham's home joined the land of Dr. Robert Moore's. Joseph Cunningham, Sr., was a Revolutionary soldier and fought in Virginia and North Carolina as Lieut. Our cousin, Elizabeth (Hodges) Hill whom I mentioned on page 18 in this volume, was the first to establish this line in the NSDAR and deserves a standing vote of thanks. All descendants of Mary (Cunningham) and Manoah Yarbrough (through their children Matilda Y. Hunt and Littleton Yarbrough) are eligible for membership in DAR, SAR, CAR. In a near future number I will name all descendants with whom I can trace. My national number is 449 822. Use it in applying for membership.

## CHILDREN OF JOSEPH AND ANN (BUNTYN) CUNNINGHAM

(This information was given me by Mrs. Grace Cunningham Perkins of Mineral Wells, Texas, now deceased. She owned the Bible of forebears, John and Hannah Cunningham. This Bible was published by Cary and Son, Philadelphia, Penna., 1815. This John Cunningham was a brother of Mary Cunningham, the wife of Manoah Yarbrough, St. Clair County, Ala. John Cunningham helped organize St. Clair County, and then went to Cherokee County, Alabama where he died. No gravestone has been located.)

- |               |                       |      |   |
|---------------|-----------------------|------|---|
| 1. John (I)   | born 4 September 1762 | N.C. | died 11 Sept 1771   |
| 2. William    | " 18 July 1764        | "    | No history  |
| 3. Elizabeth  | " 11 April 1766       | "    | Married Robt. <del>Byt</del> Doyl 24 Aug. 178   |
| 4. Joseph Jr. | " 9 February 1768     | "    | died 10 apr. 1803 married Mary---<br>who later md. Henry Yarbrough and<br>went to Tipton Co., Tennessee.<br><u>No History</u> |
| 5. Martha     | " 2 February 1770     |      |   |
| 6. John (II)  | " 9 October 1774      | "    | Died 12 Feb. 1859; md. Hannah Lewis<br>28 January 1794  |
| 7. Robert     | " 9 October 1776      | "    | md Mary Simerson Date unknown   |
| 8. Mary       | " 12 November 1778    | "    | died 24 July 1840; md. Manoah Yarbr-<br>ough 18 August 1799   |
| 9. Anne       | " 14 December 1780    | "    | No History  |
| 10. Giffith   | " 15 August 1784      | "    | died 2 July 1867, md. Mary Sloan<br>13 Jan 1808   |
| 11. George    | " 9 June 1785         | "    | Md. Mary Edmonson   |
| 12. Rachel    | " 26 September 1788   | "    | married John A. Chapman 29 March 1806   |

Miss Alice Cunningham, Bellaire, Ohio (Deceased) worked on this line from her part of the country. She says that our Joseph Cunningham was the son of John and Mary Cunningham who came to North Carolina from Cecil County, Md., 1751 (this part of Md. was once part of Penna.) The names of the children were James, George, Joseph, Jeremiah, John, Jean, William, Hugh, Mary. (This repeats the names in Alice Cunningham's records for several generations back. Hugh Cunningham was executor of our Joseph's will). Our Joseph followed the sea for a number of years - bringing colonists to the new world.

Grace C. Perkins was a member of Mary Isham Keith DAR Chapter, Ft. Worth, Texas - and was a member of Daughters of Colonial Wars on the record of Joseph Cunningham.



On page 4 of this volume I told you about the graves of Mary C. and Manoah Yarbrough. They are perhaps one hundred yards west of the old home. My cousin, Raymond Yarbrough and his wife Ruth, recently erected a fence around these two graves. My aunt, Elizabeth Yarbrough, told me on my last visit to her that water level was close to the surface at that spot, so the next ones in the family to die were put on higher ground about one half mile north of the original selection. The inscriptions on Manoah's and Mary's gravestones are as follows:

SACRED  
To the Memory of  
MANOAH YARBROUGH  
Died 1836  
About 66 years old

SACRED  
To the Memory of  
MARY YARBROUGH  
Born 12 Nov. 1778  
Died 24 July 1840

\* \* \* \* \*

Inscriptions from the other cemetery

IN MEMORY OF  
Littleton Yarbrough  
Born 27 July, 1802  
Died 1 Oct., 1879  
Aged 77 years, 2 mo. and 4 da.

Nancy Ashcraft  
Born Jan 4, 1807  
Died  
June 14, 1883

"He was a good and honest man  
As thru this life did tread  
His heart was warm as any child  
He feared no one but God."

ELIZABETH  
Wife of  
JAMES M. PHILIPS  
Born  
June 27, 1828  
Died  
May 4, 1881

Epitaph on Elizabeth Yarbrough Philips' gravestone is as follows:

"Peaceful be thy silent slumber  
Peaceful in the grave so low  
No longer will you join our number  
But to you we will go."

She was the grandmother of Elizabeth Hodges Hill, Ross and George H. Philips,  
The children of Nora and William M. Elledge, Sallie and James Hodges and others

I will give as time goes on. Among others buried in this cemetery are my grandfather, John Yarbrough; his (1) wife, Sallie Cooper Yarbrough; his (2) wife Lula Pitts Yarbrough; children of grandfather - infants, and Burke and Fitz Yarbrough. I will just give their birth dates later on.

Manoah Yarbrough lived on Yadkin River in Rowan (now Davidson County) County, N.C. on land deeded him by Joseph Cunningham, as I have stated before. He operated a grist and flouring mill. Because there were so many weevils that got in the grain he refused to grind for the public. Lawsuit followed; so he decided to leave. His son, Littleton, said that he would go with his father provided that his father would never get into another law suit. There is an indenture at my aunts, Miss Elizabeth Yarbrough's, dated 5 July 1819 showing that Manoah Yarbrough sold land on Smearing Creek of Yadkin River to James Haily for \$900.00. It states that <sup>it was the same land that</sup> William Hillsaps sold to Joseph Cunningham and was conveyed to Manoah Yarbrough by the executors of Joseph Cunningham. Recorded 24 January 1820 Box 25 page 558, Lexington, Rowan County, N.C. My aunt has in her possession many tax receipts signed by tax collectors/ in Rowan County. The first one was for tax paid in 1800 and reads: "Received of Maner Yarborough 6s 6d his tax for 1800, Jas. Fisher, Sh." Manoah's name was spelled Manne, Monoah, Maner as well as Manoah and his family name at that time was spelled Yarborough, as was that of Thomas Yarborough his brother. My aunt has saved over the years many old letters, bills, receipts, several albums of pictures as far back as Manoah and Mary Yarbrough, Littleton and Nancy Ashcraft Yarbrough, Nancy's mother Elizabeth Baker Ashcraft, the wife of Drury Ashcraft. She has an old diary of Littleton Yarbrough's covering a period from 1827 until his death. One item I copied was his tax for 1864, as follows: Money at interest \$550.00, 1,120 acres of land, carriage \$100.00, cash on hand \$150.00, salves 23." In another place he said, "I built the courthouse in Ashville. It has 155,640 bricks in it. I am to pay Cambell Jefferson \$2.50 per thousand for them. I commenced

Note John Yarbrough Sallie Cooper #1, Lula Pitts #2

laying the brick at the courthouse 23 October 1844." He made an entry on 4 June 1845, "Bricks paid in full." He also said, "A man by the name of Stanley plastered the courthouse in 4 days." Note by Nelle M. Jenkins: My great grandfather Shadrick Morris had the contract to do the frame and wood work in this courthouse.

x x x x x x

His recipe for a tody of some sort was in this book. It was as follows:

1/2 dozen eggs, well beaten  
 2 spoonfuls ground ginger  
 2 spoonfuls spice  
 1 nutmeg, ground fine  
 Make thick with sugar  
 3 spoons whiskey  
 1 spoonful for this mixture in a glass filled with hot water; then ready for use.

\*\*\*\*\*

"J. W. Ashcraft spent the day here on 28 July 1844."

\*\*\*\*\*

"To my cousin, Edward Yarbrough, Tipton County, Tennessee - Covington Post Office."

\*\*\*\*\*

In another place he said, "Thomas Yarbrough visited in my home." This might have been his uncle, the brother of Manosh.

On March 20, 1865 he listed slaves as follows: Wiles, Tega, Sofy, Sam, Joseph, Lisa, John, Harry, Elick, Daney, Frank, Charlie, Agga, Jix, Mart, Ester, Rose, Ann, Angeline, Sally, Elijah, James, Ashy, Bob, Rinchant, Ester, Anny, Sindy, Sis, Ann, Lewis, Rose, Martha, George, Sara, (35 in all).

\*\*\*\*\*

On 2 May 1843 he attended a sale at the home of Shad Morris' and bought a bed for \$7.00 for Betsey.

Littleton Yarbrough built the courthouse in Smith County, Texas; at Tyler; also the one in Clark County, Texas. The following is an excerpt from a letter written at Brandon, Miss., on his way to Texas to build one of these courthouses: "12 Sept. 1851-- It will take us 26 days to make the trip to Smith County, Texas; we have spent \$22.00 so far and think we can make the trip for \$30.00--sell 10 of the finest bags if you can get \$50.00 for them--Take the wheat to Morris Mill at Benton to have ground."

Signed, Littleton Yarbrough.

Miss Frances Wynd, a genealogist of Albany, Ga., sent me the following information which ties in with that which Nora Anderson wrote the Dept. of Archives:

Will Book 2 p. 106 WILL OF WILLIAM MORRIS ANSON COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA  
2 January 1804.

He names sons: Nathan and Zeptha and Nathan; daughter Patsy Morris; son William Airy Morris, - my 7 children, namely: Molly Yarborough, Betsy Hanby, Fanny Beverly, Nathan Morris, Sally Yarborough, Jephtha Morris, Lydia Pistole, - Nathan Morris, Ex. wit/James Marshall, Nancy Seagroves, William Farris  
January Court 1806

(Please remember that William and Nathan Yarborough and the Pistoles were in Marengo, County, Alabama and later in Sumter County (from memory: I believe that I have heard that Nathan married a Watkins in Samopolis - will check on this.) Note also, how all these Anson County, N.C. Yarboroughs are found in groups later on. We know that George Yarborough, son of William and Bothasheba Yarborough, married Phoebe Wyatt the daughter of Zachariah Wyatt of Henry County, Tenn., and we believe William, his father, to be the son of Jonathan Yarborough from Anson Co. Tradition says that this William lived for a time "near his cousin, Henry Yarborough, in Tipton County, Tenn." Now Tipton County is just south of Henry County. I believe in time all these things (and people) will fall in place but it will take all of us pulling together, sending to me every bit of information you have, in order to do this. Research is so very expensive and time consuming until it is too much for one person to do. I have loads of information to put into this or these quarterlies - but at times I need a wee bit to tie it together.)

There is another mention of the name Jephtha Yarborough. A letter to me from Mrs. Walling of McMinnville, Tenn., states that ~~he~~ she is the daughter of Mahala Howard Walling, whose mother was daughter of Sarah Yarborough and Robert C. Howard. This Sarah was born in 1796, was the daughter of Rachel Shelby born 1776.

Rachel Shelby married William Yarborough born 1766, died 20 March 1859 - the son

*Note: William S. married Lydia Morris  
daughter of Jephtha Morris, moved to Ouchita, AR 10*

of Manoah Yarborough. (This Manoah was the brother of Zachariah who was the father of my Manoah and of the Henry Yarborough who went to Tipton, Co., Tenn.) Mrs. Walling said that her William Yarborough lived in Halifax District County, N. C. during the Revolution and upon the affidavit of several, among whom was Franklin P. Yarborough, Toome, Tenn., he was given a pension. William Yarborough moved to White County, Tenn., then to Hardeman County (then called Western Dist. William and Rachel (Shelby) Yarborough 10 children: Sarah, Benjamin, Hampton, Jephtha, William, George, Hulda, John, Susanna, Reuben. Mrs. Walling said that William Yarborough is buried Toome, Hardeman County, Tenn. (To Dorothy Sves: I believe you had this William in mind when you wrote me several years ago that you wondered if your William, the husband of Bethsheba, could have returned

to Tenn., and died there, as the William who was buried there, was a contemporary -if not the same man--as your William. I believe Mrs. Wallings' letter settles that question.) Mrs. Walling is an ex-school teacher and paints. She does nice work painting the Yarborough Coat of Arms, in case you would like to contact her,

the address is Mrs. Ida G. Walling, Rebel Hill, McMinnville, Tenn. I have not heard from her for several years, but I presume she is yet living.

As I said before, every family of Yarboroughs (Yarbroughs) has a William. There is a Dr. Marion Hester of Lakeland, Florida who is descended from William Yarborough who was born 1802 in Montgomery County, Ga., and died in 1845 in Wake County, Ga. He had an uncle named Benjamin Yarborough who lived in Laurens Co., Georgia. Both Benjamin and his brother William, both of whom were Revolutionary Soldier. William the Rev. War soldier was the father of the William born 1802. This William Jr., married Elizabeth Handley, born 1808, the daughter of Vincent Handley. Elizabeth had married prior to second marriage, to Willoughby Cason. Children of Elizabeth (Handley) and William Yarborough were: Caroline who md. Aaron D. Dyess; Nancy md. James McQuaig; Benj., md. Mary Miller; Mary Ann md. Nathaniel Bell; Elbert md. Elizabeth Cobb; Priscilla md. James Edward Booth (the great grandfather of Dr. Hester); Elizabeth md. a Cawthorn; John md. Annie Hodges.

*Note: RWS - William 5*

*SON William b. 1802*

*MARRIED Elizabeth Handley*

*GA.*

I feel sure that we will, before very long put this William Yarbrough in his right place in the Yarbrough line. By the way, William's and Elizabeth's children were born between 1822 and 1837. Priscilla who married James Edward Booth 23 February 1850 was born 1 May 1832. If there is anyone who knows about ~~it~~ this line please write me at once. Will you please note and Elbert in this family.

\* \* \*

HENRY YARBOROUGH, Jun., made his will in Franklin County, N. C. on 20 ~~annet~~ August 1793 - he died between that date and June Court 1794, when the will was probated. He named his wife Elizabeth in the will, and asked that his children Archibald, Charles, David, Henry, Thomas, James and Nancy Murry be educated out of the estate; He mentioned daughters Frances Cook, Martha House (also spelled in the records Howze), Nancy Murry Yarborough. Executrs. were Sons Thomas and James Yarborough and "my brother Charles Yarborough". Jurats, John House, Edmund House, James M. Perry, Sr. Signed Henry Yarborough.

Mrs. B. M. Miller Childers of Selma, Alabama (her husband is a lawyer in Selma), is descended from the above Henry Yarbrough or Yarbrough through Henry Yarbrough Howze (also spelled House in Alabama records) and wife Kekemoisa Mitchell. They moved to Marion, Perry County, Alabama ca 1830, so Mr. Childers says; he also stated in a letter to me that Henry Yarbrough Howze was the son of John Howze who married a "Miss Yarbrough" in Lewisburg, Franklin County, N.C. and that John Howze died in 1808 in Lewisburg. (Please note in the above abstract of the will of Henry Yarborough that he had a daughter, Martha House (spelling by Henry Yarborough - not necessarily that of John Howze - but the spellings vary in different records.) This brings on more food for thought. We know that in the 1850 census of Perry County there was a William Huntington aged 57 (so born ca 1792/93 in N. C., his wife was Frances R. born ca 1805 as her age was given in the census as 45 - please note that Martha Yarborough had already married a Mr. House or Howze in 1793 when he (Henry) made his will and he also had a daughter named Frances who married a Cook so it would be just the thing for Martha to name her daughter for sister Frances.

1850 Census Record of William Huntington  
Perry County  
Alabama

Huntington, William	57M	N.C.
Martha R. <— Frances r.	45F	N.C.
Isacie H.	23M	N.C.
Martin P.	12 M	Ala.
David Y.	10F	"
Howze, Frances	17F	"
Martha	14 F	"
Ann Y.	50F	N.C.

The Ann Y. who was living in the home of William Huntington is believed to be the sister of the above Martha R. Huntington, and it does not appear that the two Howze children living in the Huntington home were the children of Ann Howze. Ann Y. Howze died in Marien, Perry County. Her inscription on the grave-stone reads: Ann Y. Howze, born 8 November 23 1890 Franklin County, N.C., died 28 October 1885.

The North Carolina Records in the Dept. of History and Archives in Raleigh show that William Huntington married in Orange County, N.C. on 9 December 1819 to Martha R. House. (See the difference in the spelling of the name?)

Henry Yarbrough Howze was no doubt the brother of Frances and Ann Y. Howze who lived in Perry County, as shown above. We will have to do more research on this family to clear the situation. I feel sure that we are on the right line. I want to read the 1840 census for Perry County and also the 1860 Census. I have not had time to read the entire 1850 Census for that County. Will give more about this family in another number. I have records from N.C. about this Henry Yarbrough line, but space does not permit including them in this number. We need to do some research on the House (Howze) line in Franklin County, N.C., and the Mitchell line. It may take quite a time to collect this information but we will eventually be able to do so, if Mrs. Childers will bear with us, and she may be able to give us some information, herself.

Census Record of 1850 - Fayette County, Alabama shows:  
Family 126

YARBOROUGH, Stephen	born	S.C.
Susan	30	" "
Sarah	16	" "
Martha Ann	19	" "
Turntive	17	" "
Jeremiah	14	" "
Julia A.	12	" "
William	10	" "
James P.	8	" "
Nancy C.	7	" "
Stephen	5	" "
Hiram	1	" "

Miss Pauline Yarbrough of Vernon, Alabama says that her family Bible record shows that her grandfather was Turntive F. Yarbrough and that he married Nancy and Caroline Smith. Her greatgrandfather was Stephen Yarbrough, and he was in Sumter County, Alabama with Ambrose and William Yarbrough.

(More about this family later.)

\*\*\*\*\*

Hon. G. W. Yarbrough informs me that Amazon Yarbrough of Marengo County - see line 3 Volume #1 - is the same as Almon or Almond Yarbrough of Fairfield Dist., S. C. Please make notation in your quarterly. H.M. Jenkins.

\*\*\*\*\*

The name Bumpass keeps creeping into the Yarbrough records. It seems that John Bumpass lived near Samuel Yarbrough, and Thomas Yarbrough Yarbrough (Yarbrough) married into the Merrill family who lived near the Bumpasses. As I am Chairman of State Genealogical Records for NSDAR I keep my eye peeled for Yarbroughs. Recently a John Bumpass record came to me from a DAR Chapter. He had a daughter Sally to marry a Mr. Yarbrough. John Bumpass was b. 1730 in Orange Co., N. C. and died in Guilford Co., N. C. after 1781, md. Annie - 1755, b. in Orange Co., N.C. d. in Caswell Co., N.C. 1812. John's fa. was Robert Bumpass. John fought with N.C. Militia in Cont. Army under Gen. Greene; was captured by the British and was dragged to death by the British army cart; his cruel death was because of his activities as a Regulator prior to the Rev. He fought in the Battle of Alamance; and was captured and sentenced to be hung with 11 others at Hillsboro, N.C. but was one of the 6 reprieved but he refused to take the oath forswearing arms against the King so was refused pardon by the King (Col. Records N.C. Vol. 8 p. 613-618)

I have rec rds which I think will show that certain Yarbroughs lived near these Bumpasses, and married into that family of Bumpasses. It is a very interesting record. As far as I can find all Yarbroughs (Yarbroughs) were patriots or I should say those descended from Richard - don't know about some from Savannah.



## MOSES YARBROUGH

Perhaps the first mention of the name Moses Yarbrough - or among the first- was when it appeared in the Notes on South Side of Virginia, by Watson - from the Amelia County Order Court Book No. 1 - for a mill on the Little Nottoway River belonging to William Yarbrough and the latter summoned - Yarbrough's Road Crossing Lagorretta Creek just below Rogalls' and Jeter's Mill seal. (Nottoway Deed bk. 1 p. 275 Bridge ordered on Little Nottoway where Yarbrough's road crosses it). In the same book in the year of 1746 we find the names of Archibald, Henry, Heseekiah, Moses, Samuel and William Yarbrough. And that Samuel, William, Heseekiah and Moses patented 1372 acres of land on the north side of Nottoway River and Mallory's Creek - Patent Book 25, p 54. While I am on this subject I will give others on record with land on the Nottoway River. Henry Yarbrough p 65, Archibald Yarbrough pp 87-99; Heseekiah p. 146; Moses p. 146; Samuel p. 146; William 68, 70, 73, and 98 (pages); William Ball and Peter Ellington of Nottoway and the wives of these gentlemen bought from William Watson and Archibald Yarbrough, page 99. Marston Green in 1794 deeded to son Grief Green 400 acres purchased from Archibald Yarbero of Nottoway. Also, we find in Deed Book 1 page 70, William Yarbrough was given a permit to survey a road up to the ridge of Nottoway; page 73 William Yarbrough was permitted to clear a road from his home to Captain Irby's Road, to courthouse. Land bought by John Fowlkes from Jennings Fowlkes part of the land bought by George Walton of William Yarbrough 1774. (The Yarbroughs and Waltons are intermarried.) I found the above in Amelia County, Va., Deed Book B page 19. Our cousin, Ruth Y. Horne also sent me the same information; she is connected with the Walton family. We also find in Laurens County, S. C. Deed Book E. pp 204-205 and signed 2 May 1794 an indenture made 4 March 1793, between William Yarbrough and Frances Savage, mother to said Yarbrough, of Edgefield Co., S. C. "being part of the land granted unto Moses Yarbrough in 1767 situate and lying in Laurens Co., aforesaid w. side of Little River - 321 acres of the 500 a. granted Moses Yarbrough. Signed William Yarbrough and Frances Savage. Wit/ Ghelson Yarbrough, John Cotnelison. Moses Yarbrough's muncupative will is in Book B Vol. 15, p. 367 (1771-1774) and states he was "late of St. Mark's Parish, Craven County, S.C. and named Jilson (Gilaen)

as his youngest son; and Ann and William by another wife. Guardianship is found in Misc. Record Book P.p.506 S.C. Archives, Columbia, S.C. as follows:  
 Gilson Yarbrough aged 14 months, Elizabeth Yarbrough aged 7 years; Ann Yarbrough aged 6 years; William Yarbrough aged 4 years - dated 16 May 1773.

(More about the Moses Yarbroughs later.)

*EZEKIEL*  
 The ~~JEREMIAH~~ YARBOROUGH Line

Recently I had a letter from Velma Lathan Marsh (Mrs. L. G. Marsh) who said that a forebear of hers, Jane Lathan, married Jeremiah Yarbrough, born 1 September 1809 and died 23 May 1877. Their home was in the Alton Community of Union County, N.C. There are buried in the Yarbrough - some of the names in the same cemetery spelled Yarbrough - near Alton. Their children were as follows: Leonard, Asbury, Hutchinson, Jemima (Mamie), Delphie, Newton, Polly, Elizabeth. I will give the names of their wives and/or husbands and children in a later issue.

We would like to hear from anyone who knows about the forebears of ~~Jeremiah~~ <sup>Em.</sup>, and how he ties on to the other Yarbroughs or Yarbroughs. Velma wrote to our cousin, Senator Ralph Yarbrough who referred her to me. She marvelled that such a busy man as Ralph would take the time to write her such a nice long letter.

Please note on page 62, line 17, that Anson County included part of Union County at the time of the Revolution. Also, note on same page, line 9 that Ambrose Yarbrough Jr., had a son Jeremiah. I believe that Jeremiah Yarbrough or Yarbrough born in 1809 was of the Ambrose Yarbrough line and his father probably married into the Thomas Yarbrough line - note the name Jemima. He might have been the son of Jonathan. It has to be proved, of course. It's something to think about.

\*\*\*\*\*

There is that elusive Elizabeth Yarbrough Hester line. I have asked Miss Wynd, the genealogist in Georgia, to look out for her marriage to Randolph Hester. Mr. Hester came to Sumter County in the late 1830's - about the same time that Ambrose Yarbrough - the son of Jonathan Yarbrough - came here. They settled around Gaston and Ambrose settled in the same township but in Range 4 - just a few miles west of Gaston.

## YARBOROUGH-SEALE Line

There are several people interested in this line; among them are Mrs. J. R. Patterson of Pontotoc, Mississippi; Mrs. Wylie C. Banks of Glenwood, Fla. and Mrs. Arthur Graf of Washington, D. C. I have long known about Nancy Ann Yarborough marrying Jarvis Seale. I knew she died in Greene County, Alabama. I think she and Bethsheba Yarborough the wife of William, were about the same age.

Mrs. Patterson sent me the following information about this Seale family:

JARVIS SEALE: Born on 23 March 1759 in Prince William County, Virginia. He served as a private in the Revolutionary War with the Virginia Troops as follows: He served in 1777 in a company under the command of his brother, John Seale for nearly 3 months; he served in Capt. John Bretts Company in Col. Glens Regiment from the fall of 1780 till March 1781. Pension Certificate number 29985 was issued Jarvis Seale 8 July 1835, rate \$20.00 per annum, Act 7 June 1832, Alabama Agency. When he enlisted he stated that he lived in the "Red House" in the section which was later known as the town of Haymarket, Va. After the close of the Revolution he went to Georgia, later to west Tenn., and then to Greene County, Alabama - (the same route, it seems, that William and Bethsheba Yarborough took). He died in Greene County 5/12/1838.

He married: (1) Nancy Ann Yarborough, born in Virginia in 1767 and died in Greene County, Alabama 12/26/1832. They were parents of the following children: Anthony, Beaufort, William, Eli, Alexander, Rachel, Elizabeth, Harriett and Ann.

In 1952 on 26 December there appeared a query in the Virginia Gazette Williamsburg, Va., giving about the same information as above, but added that tradition said that Jarvis Seale mother was a Miss Jarvis and his father was Anthony Earle Seale - signed A. Mc G. T. Jackson, Miss. Some say that Alexander Seale died young (what proof do you have?)

*Note: Was This Nancy A dau. of Alsop*

Mrs. Graf of Washinton says that she is descended from Alexander Seale, the son of Jarvis Seale. He lived in Greene County, Alabama. We know that Jarvis Seale had a brother Thomas whose widow, Loucretia (Gneal) Seale, married Jarvis Seale after the death of Nancy Ann Yarborough Seale. There is a Seale family in Sumter County now but Mr. Seale knows nothing about his forebears. His father, Mr. Thomas Seale, was collecting data and was in the process of writing a history of the Seale family when he was killed in an automobile accident. His widow burned all the information. He was a very brilliant man, a lawyer in Livingston. I will give more about this family from time to time.

\*\*\*\*\*

Mrs. Lucille Stewart Krisch, a genealogist, who writes "Twigs and Trees" for the San Antonio Light" sent me the following information she copied in Paris, Tenn. Land Entries, Book 1 -- Paris Tenn.

#54	James Yarborough	50 acres	p. 23
236	John Yarborough	20½ acres	p. 120

Henry County, Tennessee - Book 1 Survey 1841

#523 Seth Yarborough P. 4 50

102 William S. Yarborough  
In the name of William Sorrell 440 a.

\*\*\*\*\*

There is a query in the Department of Archives and History, Montgomery, Ala., from Nora Anderson, Little Rock, Ark. She wants to know about her forebears. She said she knew that James Yarborough, Revolutionary soldier, killed in action 1777 was the grandfather of William S. Yarborough (See Henry County, Tenn. record above); William S. was born in ~~Montgomery~~ Montgomery County, M.C. 1797, married Lydia Morris (born 1792) in 1809; moved to Henry County, Tenn., where he stayed until 1849 and moved to Ouachita, County, Ark., - had 9 children but I know the names of only 4 of them: Martha, Elbert S. (my grandfather), Ann who married a cousin, Thomas A. Yarborough. Lydia Morris' father was Jephtha Morris, Rev. War Soldier.

## JAMES YARBROUGH line through Groves, his son.

GROVES YARBROUGH was born 9 May 1776 in N.C.; died 14 Nov. 1857 Franklin Co., Ga.

His father was James Yarbrough. Groves married (1) Miss Chamblin by whom he had two boys, viz: Wiley born ca 1800 and James Wyatt born ca 1802, (see page 48, this vol.)

Wiley lived in Oglethorpe County, Ga., and had the following children (1850 census)

Yarbrough, Wiley	50 M	Farmer	S.C.
Elizabeth	42 F		Ga.
James W.	20 M		"
Sarah A.	18 F		"
Mary	13 F		"
Caroline	10 F		"
Olive	8 F		"
Georgia	5 F		"
Davilda	3 F		"
Babe	1/12 F		"

(Note by H.M.J.: The above James W. married Miss Carter of Gordon County, Ga., as per letter from Wiley in 1853 - see page 59, this issue.)

The other son, James Wyatt Yarbrough was born ca 1802 and died in Wetumpka, Alabama 1839 - see his obituary p. 48--

Groves married (2) Mrs. Martha Langston and according to his son, Nathan Yarbrough, his father had 15 children by her, besides Wiley and James Wyatt. Nathan, the oldest son of Groves and Martha Yarbrough removed to Floyd County, Ga., to the city of Rome and became its first mayor; he was responsible for its being incorporated; was elected to the legislature from Floyd County in 1845, held various offices in Floyd County, including that of sheriff and Judge of Inferior Court - the latter gave him the title of Judge Nathan Yarbrough. Two younger brothers - one was named John and we are not sure of the other brothers name - went to Rome to be with their older

brother, Nathan. John was born ca 1817 and married Mildred C. Hargrove in Rome on 7 March 1845. He purchased two town lots and 320 acres of land two miles from town. He sold the lots for 150 dollars to his brother Nathan in 1848. and sold the farm. to Eli Denson for \$625 in 1850. Except for the census of 1850 the name of John Yarbrough is not found again in Floyd County, Georgia.

(More about this family later.

#### NOTES OF INTEREST

Mr. and Mrs. Wilbur Lee Sink

request the honour of your presence

at the marriage of their daughter

Virginia Pearl

to Mr. James Willard Ratcliff

on Sun day, the twenty-fourth of June

at four o'clock in the afternoon

First Baptist Church

High Point, North Carolina

Virginia Pearl is descended from Thomas Yarbrough through Charles. I will give the Children of Charles next time; also his will. This is a very interesting line as it comes from the Merrill line, into which Thomas married. Thomas married Jemima Merrill whose forebear was one of the martyrs at the Battle of Alamance - as was a Mr. Bumpas whose daughter married a Yarborough. The Bumpasses, Yarboroughs and Merrills were neighbors and witnessed each others wills, deeds, etc.

\*\*\*\*\*

My double first cousin, John H. Morris and his wife Opal, sailed on S.S. Queen Elizabeth on June 6th for Nice, France, where they will attend International Lions Convention. They will be gone about 6 weeks.

\*\*\*\*\*

My brother, Paul Morris, with his 12 year old daughter, Libba Yarbrough, will fly to England in August where they will pick up his other daughter, Alice McLean Morris,

who has a Fulbright Scholarship at the University of Bristol, England. She got her A B from Sweet Briar, Virginia; her M A from Columbia University and is now studying for her Doctorate at Bristol, England. She is very petite and pretty - in this case brains and beauty do mix. She has hunted deer with my boys; she enjoys her dad's sail boat and is as equally at home with the society folk of Chattanooga; Tenn., she was brought up a Presbyterian but has since joined the Episcopal Church. Believe she plans to teach Philosophy of some form - possibly Christianity - in college. In our discussions, she lost me completely when she was a senior at Sweet Briar.

\*\*\*\*\*

Raymond Yarbrough who is in the Air Force, the great great Grandson of Moniah and Mary Cunningham Yarbrough, has a daughter, Fay, who is also very petite, pretty and brilliant. She finished a modeling course in Washington in 1959, and Suitland High in 1960., and went directly to University of Georgia at Athens, where she is majoring in Journalish (Radio & TV). We expect to hear more from this young lady at a future date.

\*\*\*\*\*

My young granddaughter, Lolita Jenkins, aged 8 years, will be 9 in August p belongs to Alabama Writers Conclave. She is writing her first book which she calls "My Great Aunt Eunice." It is about my sister Eunice Morris Shaw. Eunice has always been a individual in every way; she got into more trouble in school than all the rest of us put together. Lolita thinks that her great aunt Eunice's life would make interesting reading.

\*\*\*\*\*

In one of the issues of "Life Magazine" in the early spring, there was an art article on archery. Howard Hill's picture - or about three pictures of him -- appeared in this article. They showed him shooting arrows from several positions. Howard and his wife, our cousin Elizabeth Hedges Hill who is also descended from Moniah and Mary Cunningham Yarbrough - have visited me several times so my maid, Hessie knows them real well.

My son, Henry (Hank) asked Mezzie if she knew who it was in the picture. She said, "It sho is Mr. Howard, I knowed his foets before I knowed his face - its sho Mr. Howard - where's Miss Elizabeth?"



Today I had a letter from Pearl Wray Ellledge of Houston Texas telling about the passing of Vernon Leroy Ellledge. He was the great, great grandson of Manoah and Mary (Cunningham) Yarbrough of St. Clair County, Alabama. His grandmother was Elizabeth Yarbrough who married James A. Madison Phillips; his mother was named Nora who married William Ellledge 31 December 1885 in a double wedding ceremony with her sister, Sallie, who married James A. Hodges (parents of Elizabeth Hodges Hill - see page 18, this volume.)

Vernon's burial service and program along with the memorial that was in his church paper will go into my family scrap book. The program stated that Vernon Leroy Ellledge was born 15 June 1900 and died 20 February 1962. The funeral took place from the Church of St. John the Divine, Houston, Texas 22 February 1962. The regular Episcopal service was used. The pastor said in his Memorial of Vernon, "Vernon Ellledge, the first choir director of the church of St. John the Divine, entered the nearer presence of God on Tuesday, February 20. All through our 22 years of history, Vernon has been a tower of strength to our choir. He has been singing all his life...

a member of the base section of the University of Texas. We thank God for Vernon's leadership during these years." Vernon had a son Vernon Ellledge Jr., a doctor in the Air Force, and a daughter Katherine Ellledge Turley. Wife, Pearl. After graduating from the University of Texas he took a position with the Bank of Italy in California and lived with sister, Merle. He later returned to Austin and took his law degree in 1927, with honor. He then went to Houston, Texas where he practiced law until and hour after he entered his office for the last time on 28 Feb. He has many relatives from the Atlantic to the Pacific, from the Great Lakes to the Gulf who grieve for him - and extend love and sympathy to his loved ones.

\*\*\*\*\*

Mrs. George Chandler, Route 2, Strafford, Mo. daughter of W. H. Yarbrough, the grandson of Charles Yarbrough, the son of Thomas who was a brother of my Manoah, has devised an interesting way to raise money for pews in her Bass Chapel Church. She wrote letters to friends asking for donations from 10¢ up..which money would be put under patches in an apron. She received money from 10 states to the total amount of \$1200.00



## CONCLUSION OF VOLUME # I

I have enjoyed getting out this Quarterly; and I hope you have learned a great deal about your forebears. I have only scratched the surface for material to be published. I have collected a vast amount of data over the years. I have tried to start at the beginning and move slowly forward carrying as many lines as possible. It got rather complicated without an index. I started an index and typed two pages when I found that I had run out of blue masters. I ordered them and was shorted them; re-ordered and the same thing happened. Then they sent me the purple masters and I had to do all the index over which I had typed. I could not hold up the quarterly any longer; so forgive the two colors.

September issue will have a will or two - perhaps those of Charles, the son of

Thomas; and of Charles first cousin, Littleton Yarbrough's will and will give you the names of their children. Besides that will give you more about the different

William Yarbroughs or Yarbroughs and some more about every line in Volume # 1.

I also plan to begin to give data on the collateral lines. I intend to eventually publish in the quarterly the last child of today, in the various lines. I want to begin publishing letters, some of which are about a century old.

I hope I will not lose any of you and will gain others. Please send me obituaries newspaper clippings and anything of interest about you and your families. All that should be preserved. Notice that I am copyrighting this quarterly, so it will be in the Library of Congress - you and your children will take a rightful place in the history of our country; your record will be in America's greatest library where hundreds of people go each day to look up any record of their forebears. Many people will read about you. On my own I am sending copies to different libraries

over the country - such as the Department of History and Archives in different cities; and our libraries in Alabama. I want to send a copy to the library in Tyler, Texas. George Phillips sent an extra dollar with his subscription and I will send a

you would like to send a subscription to your favorite library, or to your college library. If so please include the subscription price with your next order.

I am working now on the first issue (September 1962) of Volume # II. I am going to index each number instead of waiting to index the volume at the end of the quarterly year. I think that you will like it better.

There are several of you whom I feel that I have neglected but I have you in mind for the first issue of Vol II. It was impossible to get everyone in the first Volume.

I am happy to tell you that this Quarterly goes into 18 States and the District of Columbia; and am also happy to tell you that I am just about breaking even on the expense which is better than I had anticipated. I have half-way learned to type well enough for you to get the meaning -- I hope; otherwise I would be going in the hole that much -- or the amount I would pay a typist.

Hope you all are having a nice summer and that it is not too hot where you are.

I am glad to have made so many new contacts, and that we will meet some time soon.

Nelle

Volume # I

ADAMS, Robert	27
ADAMS, Clarissa	70
ALLEN, Emily	59
ALEXANDER, family	12
ANDERSON, Ada	302
ANDERSON, Nora	90
William	39, 43
ARMISTED, Robert	69
ASHCRAFT, Mary	4, 47, 51
James	70
J.W.	4, 47, 51
ASHFORD, Axim	39
Simon	34
ATKINSON, Ruth J.	58
AULD, John	62
AYLETT, William	28
BANKS, Wiley C. Mrs	89
BARBER, Thomas	39
BELL, Nathaniel	63
BERRY, Anderson	56
BILLINGS, Henry	60
BOWDEN, Jess	50
BRESTER, Henry H.	69
DOOTH, James E.	83
Brittingham, Polly	6
BRIZELL, Leanna	23
BROWN, Charles W.	58
Charlotte	59
BURPASS, family	92
Annie	55
Robert	86
Sally	86
BRYAN, Rev.	40

CAMP, Dorcas	70
CAMP, Dr. Jager	70
Wm. Fred	70
CAMP, Mrs	54, 91
CAMP, John J.	55
James	55
Orville	55
CANTON, Mr.	83
CANTON, Mrs	56, 91, 94
CANTON, Elizabeth	54
CANTON, Mrs. Geo.	84
CANTON, Frances	76
CHILDS, Thomas	62
CHILDEPS, B.M.M.	84
CLEVELAND, Br.	42
COBB, Elizabeth	83
COOPER, Sallie	80
family	41
COOK, Frances Y.	54, 64
CONNELL, Cynthia	70

Cubreth, Jane	61
Cunningham, Alice	77
Ann	50, 76
George	77
family	77
Joseph	21, 50, 60, 76, 80
Margaret S.	19
CULPEPPER, Clcon	40, 41
Elizabeth	64
Joe and Joel	10
Mary	54
DANIEL, Family	59
DAVIS, Bridgett	60
Robert H.	24
DENSON, William	54
DOTY, Peter	45
DOWD, Elizabeth	29
DUNCAN, Langford	69
Will	23
DARESS, Aeron	63
EAGLE, Family	14
ELMIDGE, family	78, 94
ELLIOTT, family	23, 24
FENCH, Pearl	50
FREIDLE, Willie	60
FULLER, William	61
FOWLER, Lemina	45
FRAZER, family	52
G	
GLIMAN, Family	12
GILLILAND, Elizabeth	45
GRAF, Arthur Mrs.	89, 90
GREEN, William	54

H

HANDLEY, Family	93
HARGRAVE, Mildred C.	92
HARRIS, Family	12
William & Persheba	55
HALL, Elizabeth & Howard	93, 18
"	77, 79
HODGES, John & Rony	23, 24
James & Sallie	79, 81
HASTER, Elizabeth	29, 30, 88
Will	30
Wardolph	30, 37, 38
HOCK, Col. L.	49
HOLEBETH, Wilson	39
HORNE, Boyd	18
Ruth	16, 30, 86
HOUSE or HULSE Martha	54
family	84, 85
HUNT, Gesham & Matilda	51, 77
HUTCHINS, Charity & Elizabeth	18
HUNTINGTON, family	64, 85
INGE, Francis	33
JACK, James	57

JACKSON, Ike & Elizabeth ..... 19  
 David & Margaret ..... 35, 75  
 JENKINS, Bertram & Lolita ..... 47  
 Henry ..... 93  
 Nelle K. Mrs. B.A. .... 22, 69  
 JONES, Wanny ..... 43  
 JETER, Ambrose & Presilla ..... 55  
 KENNEDY, William ..... 33  
 KRISCH (KRISCH), Lucille S. .... 90

L

LANSTON, Martha ..... 56, 59, 91  
 L. T. L. Jane ..... 88  
 LARLERS, Mary ..... 60  
 LAYMAN, Elmer ..... 62  
 LEWIS, Family ..... 12  
 LITTLETON, family ..... 12, 28  
 LOVE, William ..... 63  
 LUDWIG, Elizabeth ..... 43  
 LUFF, John S. & Mada ..... 21  
 LYALS, Elizabeth & Mary ..... 43  
 MANN, Mr. & Mrs. Robert W. .... 58, 59, 70  
 MANN, Hugh ..... 45  
 MASON, Elizabeth ..... 27  
 MASON, Valma L. .... 30  
 MATH, S. Leta Y. .... 17  
 MAY, John, James, Mary, Susan and  
 Walter B. .... 34, 35, 72, 73  
 MERRILL, Averil ..... 29  
 MILLER, Mary ..... 57  
 Charles G. .... 75  
 MERRILL, James ..... 6, 29, 92  
 MILLER, William ..... 64  
 MILNE, B. & Mary Ann ..... 44  
 MORSE, Alice McLean & Ann ..... 47, 90, 92  
 John H. & Carl ..... 22, 77, 92  
 Jacob & Paul ..... 22, 92  
 Robert and others ..... 52, 53, 76  
 Edward & Lucy ..... 47  
 Thomas S. & Kephra ..... 24, 90  
 MORSE, Ann, Clint, John ..... 47  
 MORSE, Mrs. Emily ..... 24  
 Mrs. J. L. ..... 23  
 JOHN, Ed. John & ..... 73  
 JOHN, J. G. ..... 24  
 MCGINTON, Elizabeth ..... 41

M

MORSE, Elizabeth ..... 43  
 MORTON, William ..... 45

P

PAGE, William ..... 39  
 PARKER, Matthew ..... 75  
 PARKER, S. R. .... 23  
 Pamela ..... 43  
 PATTERSON, Mrs. J. R. ..... 89  
 PATRICK, Mary ..... 57  
 PEARSON, Leonard ..... 39  
 PERKINS, Grace Cunningham ..... 77

PISTOLE, Amanda, Cainan & James ..... 30  
 Lydia ..... 61  
 William ..... 43  
 PHILIPS, Elizabeth ..... 79  
 George ..... 23, 47, 79  
 James M. .... 49, 79, 91  
 family ..... 41  
 Ross ..... 79  
 Sallie ..... 91

POHARD, Sarah Y. .... 55

R

RAINER, Charles and Sarah ..... 40  
 RATCLIFF, James W. .... 91  
 ROBINSON, family 12 .. Helen ..... 92  
 RUFF, George W. .... 21  
 RYAN, Joseph ..... 61  
 RATES, Susannah ..... 41  
 SAMPLE, Martha ..... 31  
 SAVAGE, Frances ..... 51  
 SEALE, Alexander, Ann, Beaufort, Harriett,  
 William, Eli and John ..... 8  
 Anthony and Elizabeth ..... 66, 67, 81  
 Jarvis and Nancy Ann ..... 37, 89, 91  
 Thomas ..... 37, 66, 81  
 J.D. ... 23 Rachel ..... 8

Seale-Yarborough family ..... 37, 89, 91

SHAW, Mrs. J. S. or Eunice M. .... 9

SHIMSON, Hugh ..... 3

SINK, Elizabeth and Wilbur ..... 19, 91

William ..... 18, 19, 49, 50

SKIFF, Barbara ..... 4

SMITH, Mrs. Ann, and Uriah ..... 4

Mrs. Diana, James ..... 5

Martha and M.N. .... 3

Mary 71, Clarence 24, John 45, 4

Charles 61, 71 and Eva ..... 4

STILL, William ..... 4

STILL, Mrs. ..... 4

STUCK, J. R. .... 2

STUCK, Sarah Ann & William R. .... 4

T

TRAY, Mrs. Emmett ..... 21, 5

TRAY, Elizabeth ..... 4

TUNNEY, Katherine ..... 3

V

VANILLA, G. Co. .... 4

VANILLA, Mary ..... 4

VANILLA, James ..... 4

W

WALFING, Mrs. 52 and Martha H. .... 61

WALTON family ..... 4

WALKER, Sanders ..... 61

WATKINS, G. C., Coleman, Mary Y. & Sarah ..... 1

Charles H. & Temperance ..... 35, 34, 35

Levin ..... 7

WATZ, Nellie ..... 4

WATSON, Elizabeth ..... 1

WEBB, Thomas ..... 1

WHITE, Burk T. & Dabney ..... 47  
 WILLIAMS, Jane 23 ..Thos. 34 Roxana .. 24  
 WILLIAMSON, George .....56,57, 58  
 Elizabeth & Mary Abner... 58  
 Emily, Isaac & Matilda .. 59  
 Mary & Susannah ..... 58,60  
 Gilbert 70  
 WRIGHT, Margaret Y. .... 58  
 WINTERHEAD, Philip ... .. 26  
 WIT, Phoebe, .....33,76  
 WOOD, Frances .....69,88  
 WOOD, Marcie S. .... 49  
 WONG, Melinda .....39,41

# YARBOROUGH-YARBOROUGH

A. 39 .. Aaron 5,6,29,45.. Abigail.. 28  
 Alsop .. 45..Alamurthy 76 .. Alfred 38,39  
 40,75 .. Almon 65, 71.. Amen 67. Amanda  
 39 .. Ammon 71..Alexander 6,10 .....  
 Ambrose 15,16,38,40,62,64,65,66,88 .....  
 Amelia 64 .. Ada 33.. Ann 62,66,88.....  
 Asa 10 .. Andrew 43 ... Anderson 60 ....  
 Asbury 83 .. Archibald 6,54,63,66,84 ...  
 Babe 97 ..Barbara 6, 29,45.. Benj.63, 67  
 83..Bethsheba 33,37,41,76,82,89 .....  
 Bersheba 55 ..Paulah 62 .. Buford 43 ...  
 Burk 22,47,60 .. Caroline 70,83,91 .....  
 \*Charles 5,6,10,29,31,45,50,54,63,84,92..  
 Charles H. 67 .. Christian 10 ..Cather-  
 ine 61 .. Clement 63.. C.P. 75 Daniel 63  
 David 6,29,45,84 .. Davilda 91 ..Davis43  
 Dealia Abner 40.. Dianer 69 ..Delphie88  
 Edward 10,28 .. Edward 10,61,63,91 .....  
 Edman S. 23 .. Elam 10,67 .. Elbert 83 ..  
 Elmer 27 .. Elish 38,39,40 .. Elizabeth  
 6,12,22,24,25,27,29,30,38,39,40,43,45,47  
 52,54,56,57,60,67,69,70,80,83,84,88,91 ..  
 .. Eustasias 15 .. Fitz 22,47,80. Fitz-  
 gold 47 .. Frances 2,16,22,54,76,83 ..  
 .. 4,5,12,33,34,35,43,44,48,56,57,71  
 75 .. 75,83. Georgie 91..Gholson 57 ..  
 .. 67,88.. Grace 44.. Groves 48,56  
 60,71.. Green 6, 29.. G.W. 3,10,12,15,16  
 17 20,26,30,31,40,71,76. Hampton 83,Ham-  
 mond 28.. Hardy 40,41.. Harvey 35,7  
 77,13,75,72.. Harold 42.. Hazel 42.....  
 .. 6,10 21,22,27,28,29,30,31,49,54,60  
 61,63 70,73,76,83,84,87.. Henry fam. 28.  
 .. 67.. Hulda 83.. Hutchinson 83;  
 Humphrey 62,63,65,66. Isaac 67.. James10  
 30,33,39,40,43,44,54,56,57,58,59,60,67 ..  
 72,84,90,91..James Charles 28 .. .....  
 James Knox 21,29,50 ..James Madison 71..  
 James Q. 75..James Smith 69 .. James  
 48,91,56,60 .. Jane 60, Jasper 70.  
 Jean 47.. Jeremiah 10,29,56,57,58,62,88.  
 Jemina 6,45,88.. Jennie 4,22.. Jency 66.  
 Jephtha 67,82,83..Joel 62.. John 4,6,10 ,  
 11,12,15,16,22,28,29,30,41,43,47,54,55 ,

56,57,60,62,63,67,70,70,80,83,90,91,92.  
 Joseph 40,62,63,67,69.. Joshua 54 .....  
 Julia 6 .. J.W. 43.. L. 67.. Lanning39  
 .. Leanna 33 .. Leonard 38 .. Ieta 16 ..  
 Lewis 10,12..Jillian 18, 21, 31,42.....  
 Littleton 4,14,31,47,51,52,70,75,79,80,  
 81.. Kada 20 .. Martha 91,29,30,39,61,84..  
 Martha Hatfield 33. Margaret 35,43,47,67  
 73.. Kano 31.. Manno 31.. Manoah4,5,6,10  
 14,21,23,29,30,47,49,51,60,70,76,79,80 ..  
 83,93,94. Maner 31 .. Lula Fitts 80.....  
 Matilda 51 .. Mary 21,24,29,33,39,47,52,  
 56,60,70,71,79,91,93. Mary Ann 69,83, ..  
 Millic 40,70 .. Melinda 39,70.. Moses 10  
 45,87.. Moses Jr. 11.. Micajah 54 ..Murr-  
 ray 22,51,67,70,79,83,84.. Myra 42 ....  
 Nancy Ann 37,89,90.. Nancy 47,30,62,67 ..  
 Nathan 38,39,40,43,44,63,91,92..Nathan-  
 iel 10,63,67,91.. Nancy Murry 54..Newton  
 68..Nimrod 67Obediah 51,52.. Obedience  
 60.. Olive 91.. Ozwell 69..Patsy 6,45...  
 Pauline 26..Pleasant 6,29.. Peter 10,11.  
 Polly 6,45,51,88..Persilla 55..Phoebe 33  
 40,64..Priscilla 83..Pinkney 59.. R.67..  
 Rachel 6,29,40,41,82,83..Raymond 93...  
 R E. 41,65.. Reuben 67,83. Richard 2,10,  
 11,12,16,27,28,33,43,47,65,69,72,73,75 ..  
 Richard Jo. 10,11,28Ralph 16,88..Roland  
 N. 67.. Ross 22.. Rebecca 47..Ruth 15..  
 Samuel 6,10,29,43,45,64,67,86,87.....  
 Sallie 80..Sarah 27,30,39,40,62,70,91..  
 Silas22..Stacy 71..Stephen 62,75. Susan  
 33, Susannah 6,29,45,56,58,83..Susan,Prue  
 Tabitha 43..Temperance 33,41..Thomas A. 90  
 \*Thomas 6,10,11,12,45,20,28,29,31,45,47,51,  
 60,80,86,88,92..Tom 24..Thomas Griggs 62...  
 Washington Green 45..Walter H. 22.....  
 William Ambrose 65..William C. 33,34,35,75.  
 William H. 20,22,29... W.H. 94William S 90  
 William 10,11,12,14,15,82,32,33,34,35,37,38  
 39,40,41,43,44,48,55,62,63,65,70,71,72,73..  
 75,76,82,83,84,87,88,89..William T. 29.....  
 William P. 83.. William Williams 10,12,29...  
 Wiley 51,52,56,59,60,91.. Willis 62.....  
 Zachariah 6,10,29,31,45,47,54,60,61,83.....

## Added names

SWING, Dorothy 64  
 YARBOROUGH, James P. 86.. Jeremiah 86  
 Julia 86 .. Hiram 86.. ..  
 Stephen 86..Sarah 86.....  
 Susan 86,..Turntive 86..  
 William 86..Martha Ann 86  
 Pauline 86  
 SMITH, Nancy Caroline 86.....

PLEASE OPEN YOUR RED COVER BOOK, which is Volume#2 - and already has number 1 in it - ~~that~~ number was sent to you the last of September, and insert this number (2) in it.

I think some of you have the Volumes confused. We began publication in SEPTEMBER; so the year (or volumes of 4 numbers) runs from September through June - or four Quarterlies - one in each quarter. NOT from January through September.

\* \* \* \* \*

I want to wish each of you a Happy New Year. I did not get to send Christmas Greetings as I went to Mexico before Christmas. Meant to have written cards there but I was on the go all the time, so did not get them written. We spent Christmas Eve (night) in one of Mexico's most fabulous hotels - as a gift from them to American citizens. Wasn't that a nice gesture?

I could write a book on the Vicissitudes of Nelle Jenkins since I returned home around the First as the washing machine went on the blink, the drier blew a fuse, the mimeograph machine got tempermental, cold weather froze me stiff, etc. We finally conquered it all except the weather. The highway patrol asked people to stay home on account of icy roads, so I tore the mimeograph machine to pieces (it did not know I am tempermental too) - when I got through with it, it was better than new.

One bright spot was the acceptance of an article by yours truly, by the Birmingham News Magazine Section which is issued once a month, on my grandfather Morris' part in the early iron industry in the State of Alabama. It was a whole page, and carried his picture as well as his letterhead on stationery. I sent it in in November but as I had not heard from the editor about it, I had assumed he was not going to use it so was agreeably surprised when I opened the paper and saw it last Sunday.

Love to all, Nelle.

YARBROUGH-YARBOROUGH

AND

ALLIED FAMILIES

A QUARTERLY

By

Mrs. Nelle Morris Jenkins  
P. O. Box  
206  
Emelle, Alabama

First Issue September  
1962

VOLUME # 2

Issue # 1



September 1962

Dear Cousins: Here we are beginning a new year for our Quarterly. I have enjoyed bringing you some details of our families that, perhaps would have been lost to posterity if they had not been written. I hope that future generations will benefit by our labors.

It is very difficult to separate the material I have and put it in some sort of order so that it will bring the different lines along together. There are some we have not started yet, but hope to do so in the very near future. In many cases the different lines cross and recross, time and time again. It is not my desire to drag the quarterlies out over a period of years and years ( I shall not live that long) but it is only fair to give each line as much space as I can in each issue.

I am sure I have made mistakes - what human being does not. I shall be glad to correct any such mistake if you will write me.

Please turn to page 4 in Volume # 1 . After line 17 please write, "Little<sup>tr</sup> Yarbrough reimbursed his son George as the silver was a gift to Nancy from Littleton." I am sorry I failed to make this statement.

There have been several family reunions this summer. A great deal of this first issue will be taken up with some of them. I will give a report on others in later issues. I have not gotten all the information from one of these reunions - the one of the James Knox Yarbrough family .

This year I want to give you copies of old letters which my aunt, Elizabeth Yarbrough allowed me to copy. I sat up till almost two oclock, copying. There is also a letter from my mother's first cousin, Mrs. Lola Reese, telling all about the Tyler king in 1940's.

I hope that 1962-63 will be a good year for all of you.



CHARLES RICHARD YARBOROUGH

FAMILY REUNION

The first Yarbrough family reunion was held this year at Love's Lookout State Park near Jacksonville, Texas on 23 June. There were 66 in attendance, so write J. Chester Bryant, Historian of the group. May I add that he is doing a jam-up good job of it. He is the grandson of Charles Richard Yarbrough who is the grandson of William and Catharina Yarbrough, who died in Sumter County, Alabama in 1840. In two more years our cousin, Charles Richard will be 100 years old. He was born 10/12/1864.

Mrs. Jennette Murphy presided over the business meeting of the "council". She was elected President at the meeting of the clan in 1961 when they met at the same place, a most beautiful spot which I, myself, have seen in company with the Philips cousins from Tyler, Texas.

As I have said, William Yarbrough was progenitor of this group. Senator Ralph Yarbrough, U. S. Senator from the great State of Texas, had a prominent part on the program. He started with his great grandfather William and traced his line of migration out of the Eastern Seaboard into Tennessee, from whence they came to Alabama, stopping shortly in St. Clair County and then came into Greene and finally finding his last resting place in Sumter County. He said that the father of Charles Richard Yarbrough was Harvey Yarbrough (mentioned in William Yarbrough's estate settlement) who was born 11 August 1815 in Tennessee. Ralph distributed ten photostatic copies of muster roll of Captain Daniel Gibbs's Company of Alabama Volunteers ordered into the service by Major General Edmund P. Gaines at Mobile, Alabama to serve from 7 May 1846 to 27 November 1846. Harvey Yarbrough was second on the list of 70 men. He was listed as first lieutenant, and gave his residence as Moscow, Alabama.

Note by Nelle M. Jenkins: Moscow is a discontinued post office near Bellamy, in Sumter, County, Alabama.)

Ralph continued in his talk, telling about that the rendezvous point was Gainesville Alabama, also in Sumter County. He said that he was called back to Alabama late in 1846 due to the death of his father, William Yarborough. (Please, may I clarify this statement - William died in 1840, and Richard, an older son, was appointed by the court as administrator of the estate - court records prove this. Complications arose in the settlement of the estate; there was a law suit to recover certain property and the estate could not be settled until the case was settled in circuit court, which dragged on and on. Richard threw up the job as administrator; and the court appointed Harvey as administrator in 1856. He had to put up his lands to a very wealthy person by the name of Bevill as security. Bevill (probably an uncle of Temperance Yarborough Watkins Bevill) called the bond - is that the expression? - and Harvey lost his land, temporarily, that is how I learned about the Miller relationship. Dr. Miller was given power of attny. by Harvey and Margaret Yarborough in Tyler, Texas to redeem and sell this estate of Harvey's. It was Temperance's husband who caused all this trouble - over the claim of a slave. When Temperance and Bevill married they each signed papers not to interfere in the business and inheritance of the other. William had deeded to Watkins, for his life, a slave. He died, and Temperance married Bevill who latched on to the slave. The estate claimed the slave was to go back into the estate. Harvey married and removed to Texas when he apparently got "fed-up" with the whole affair.) Ralph continued: that Harvey and wife Margaret (born 1 March 1826) were in Smith County, Texas at Starville when their first child, William, was born 21 March 1849.

Ralph distributed 10 copies of the muster roll of Captain Harvey Yarborough, Smith and Wood County Volunteers, Eighth Light Infantry. The area was the 4th Sub-division 5th Military District, 12th Brigade of the Texas State Troops. Harvey Yarborough was the enrolling officer, organizing the company 15 March 1861 - ordered into service 17 April 1861, and was commissioned 20 May the same year. When it was organized

on 15th March in Tyler, there were 60 volunteers, including privates Richard Yarborough, Burk Yarbrough, Stephen Yarborough. (Note by Nelle M. Jenkins - the above Burk Yarbrough was my great uncle, and the great grandfather of John and Clint(Jr.) Murchison of Dallas, Texas. ) Harvey Yarborough enlisted again as a private 10th February 1862 at Tyler for one year in Captain R. B. Lohr's Company, B Regiment Texas Volunteer Infantry. Colonel O. M. Roberts, commanding, CSA. He resigned as church secretary, Hopewell Baptist Church, Smith County, Texas on 22 February 1862 as he had enlisted in the Confederate Army in the service of his country.

The nine (9) children of Charles Richard Yarbrough were present at the reunion, as follows: Mrs. Sunshine Bryant, Mrs. H. B. Harrison, Mrs. E. B. Hardee, Mrs. S. B. Mallet, Harvey J. Yarborough, Ralph W. Yarborough, Mrs. C. A. Pickett, Donald V. Yarborough, and Mrs. Owen Murphy. The Historian of the group, J. Chester Bryant, wrote me that that in the History of Henderson County, Texas 1929 by J. J. Faulk page 316 in 1865-1875 there were two Yarboroughs in that county, viz: C. P. and W. M. Yarborough. (Note by Nelle M. Jenkins: the above C. P. or Charles Perry Yarborough was born in Greene County, Alabama in 1826, son of Richard and Leanna Praxial Yarborough and grandson of William and Bathsheba Yarborough. He is listed in my book, "Pioneer Families of Sumter County, Alabama" Vol. 1 page 12 as figuring in school business in T 18 R3W (Chiles Mill) along with Richard Yarborough, Justice of Peace and Stephen Yarborough. Charles Perry Yarborough is buried in Mansfield, Texas, according to Mrs. Dorothy Svec, the granddaughter of Richard and Leanna Yarborough. All the above information from J. Chester Bryant that I am incorporating it in this Quarterly. Thanks, Chester for sending it. . .

J. J. Faulk in his History of Henderson County, Texas said on page 43 "Dick and William Yarborough lived in Henderson County 1850-1860." A notation by J. Chester Bryant: "Dick not a member of our family." - Now, Chester, this "Dick" could have been your great grandfather Richard who was the brother of Harvey. The William could

have been their brother William C. You know on page 263 he said "about one mile from the west boundary of Smith County near Neches River, I recall some of the older citizens who lived there first: William Yarbrough and his brother, and his brother Richard who lives there now". I will give the other names of persons at this reunion at a later time.

Another family reunion was held at Lexington, North Carolina on 19th August this year. It was my pleasure to attend this reunion, even tho it was primarily for the descendants of Charles Yarbrough, the son of Thomas. I am descended from Thomas' brother Manosh. (See Volume # 1 for lines of descent. The reunion was held on the lawn of Baxter Yarbrough's country home just out of Lexington. This house is of white-washed brick built a century and a quarter or more ago by Josiah Brown, maternal forebear of Baxter Yarbrough. It is indeed a lovely place. Baxter is the son of Edward Lee Yarbrough who was the son of Robert Yarbrough, the son of Charles who was the son of Thomas Yarbrough who married Jemima Merrill. Lillian Yarbrough Sink has a charcoal picture (enlarged) of Robert Yarbrough. I was startled to see that his ears were exactly like the ears of William Ambrose Yarbrough's (the son of Richard who was the son of William and Bathsheba Yarbrough. We were talking about the ears and Elizabeth Sink Jackson pulled back her hair and said "Look at my ears." There were the same ears that Ambrose Yarbrough of Sumter County had; the same ears that William Ambrose Yarbrough had ( see page 65 in the Volume #1 Yarbrough Quarterly.) Elizabeth Sink Jackson said "my child, Randall has the same ears." My aunt, Elizabeth Yarbrough who went to the N. C. reunion said, "Nelle, don't you remember that my brother Fitz had the same ears?" - and indeed he did. Not only did Robert Yarbrough

have ears like William Ambrose Yarbrough's but they looked alike; the resemblance was positively startling. My surmise is that the first Ambrose Yarbrough married a sister of the seven brothers who came from Amelia County to Franklin and other

counties in the northern part of North Carolina (Bute and Warren <sup>now contained</sup> in what is now Franklin County.) You know that Ambrose Yarbrough <sup>came directly from</sup> England to his cousins in Amelia County and married a daughter of one of the Yarbroughs. And By the way, I have found that all the Yarbroughs now spelled their names with another "o" - YarbOrough.

At the North Carolina reunion of Yarbroughs there were several who came from a distance. My aunt, Elizabeth Yarbrough, her brother, (of course my uncle, too) John Yarbrough and his wife Rebecca and their children Margaret and Elizabeth; myself; Ralph Yarbrough, his wife Mary and their two attractive daughters from New York City. Ralph is the son of Dwight Yarbrough, the son of Charles, the son of James Knox, the son of Charles who was the son of Thomas Yarbrough who married Jemima Merrill.

The officers of this reunion will be given in another issue.

One of the interesting things about this reunion was the appearance of Mrs. L. C. Leonard and Clarence Gilbert. They had seen in the paper that there was to be a Yarbrough reunion at Lexington and that all the Yarbroughs were invited. They had always known that they had Yarbrough blood in their veins but did not know how they were connected. I could immediately tell them just how the relationship came in when I heard that they were descended from Green or Washington Green Yarbrough. Please turn to page 29 and you will see that he is listed as Green Yarbrough and the Bible record shows he was born 2/8/1825. Now turn to page 46 and you will see that Thomas Yarbrough <sup>in his will</sup> listed him as Washington Green. He left a certain amount to be put into the education of Barbara and Washington Green Yarbrough. I was delighted to find descendants. Washington Green as you will notice on page 29 by his name I had "no history". The amazing thing to me they had lived all their lives within a few miles of each other and had not known about each. [Mrs. Leonard said that Washington Green Yarbrough married Martha (Patsy) —, and that Washington Green is buried at Reed's Baptist Church graveyard. He had a son John who was born 28 August 1857 and died in 1932.



on 8th of January. married Mandy Young, born 26 November 1857 and died 1950 - both buried at Smith Grove Cemetery in the south east part of Davidson, County, N.C. John and Mandy Yarbrough had children: 1. Baxter, 2. Lindsay T., 3. Albert Green, 4. Emma, 5. Martha Elizabeth. I will give you more about these families at a later date.

Another Yarbrough family reunion was held recently in Missouri. D. C. Yarbrough, better known as Bob, heads this clan, and as I have said before they spring from Thomas Yarbrough who was the grandson of Thomas who married Jemima Merrill. Lillian Sink and Amelia Truell, sisters, went to the reunion and have promised me that they would send me a write-up on the reunion but I had a letter from another sister, Mady (Mrs. John Lopp), yesterday and she said that they were still in Mo., on 16 Sept. Mady is wonderful, being handicapped by bad eyes - cataacts. She is one of the best cooks I have ever seen. Her husband is the one who has kept the church programs for a quarter of a century, and had each year's programs bound in a volume to itself.

From the reunion in Lexington I went to Richmond, Virginia - caught a ride there with Ralph and Mary/and their girls, on their way back to New York. I found a great deal about the Yarb(o)roughs there in the State Library - even tho I was there on genealogical business for a person in Texas. I went to Washington from there where I worked in the DAR Library for two days - 8 hours each. Then I went to Raleigh, N.C. where I worked in the Department of Archives and History and turned up a wealth of material. I was sorry that I could not contact Ralph W. Yarborough (Senator, that is) but he has an unlisted telephone number at home - I did not have time to go to his office. My cousin (first cousin) Raymond/at Andrews! Air Base was getting ready to leave on his vacation, so I did not see him and his wife, Ruth. Not long before I took the trip, the TV was going and I was working, paying no attention to what was

being said when suddenly I heard a man say, "What do you think, Senator Yarborough?"

I looked up and gazed into the eyes of Ralph Yarborough, U.S. Senator from our great State of Texas. It was a close-up, so I had time to study his face; it had a serious expression in the eyes, and a pleasing half smiling mouth. His argument was convincing. The opponent had both serious eyes and mouth so the contrast was startling.

Glad to have me you, Ralph.

I found something in the DAR Library written by a distant cousin of my line. Her name was (she is dead) Grace (Cunningham) Perkins. She has a brother in Houston. Her book was on the descendants of Joseph and Ann Cunningham - parents of Mary Cunningham who married my Manoah Yarbrough. Grace belonged to the Mary Isham Keith DAR Chapter in Ft. Worth, Texas, but later moved back to her old home in Mineral Wells, Texas. She made the bold statement in her book that only one Yarb(o)rough fought in the Revolution and that was Edward Yarbrough in Lexington, N. C. She said all the rest were Tories

because they were afraid that the Crown would confiscate the Yarb(o)rough lands in England" if they fought. She said, "I have this from Mrs. Annie Edwards.". Now I can tell you that the Mrs. Edwards she quoted was my grandfather, John Yarbrough's niece.

She was the daughter of George Yarbrough, the 49er. It is strange that she was the only member in the whole family who ever heard of such a thing. And it is strange that she told it only to Grace Perkins. To my utter consternation she quoted me, Belle Morris Jenkins, in this book but this "quote" did not have anything to do with the Revolution. Evidently she never heard of Henry Yarbrough, the brother of my

Manoah, who said in his application for pension, "The Tories were so bad/till I had to lay out at night to keep from being killed." (Remember Grace said only one (1) Yarbrough fought in the Revolution. Please turn to pages 63 and 64 Volume I and you will see 17 names of Yarb(o)roughs in N. C. who received pay vouchers for service

the Revolution. When I was in Raleigh, N. C. I copied names of Yarb(o)roughs who fought in the Revolution as follows:

1. ----- Yarbrough # 602 (No name was given)

2. David Yarbrough (Private) # 24 & 91 (may have been 2 persons) Bailey's Company enlisted 20 months; 20 June 1782 for 12 mo.

3. Edd. Yarbrough # 70 Lt. Turner's Company. Enlisted 16 April 1777; was Captain 1779; discharged 1 January 1783.

4. Edward Yarbrough pp 24, 50. Ensign 3rd N.C. 1776. Reinlisted 1783.

5. James Yarbrough pp 91, 209, and 570 (may have been different people.)

6. Joptha Yarbrough page 443 - Mecklenburg County - Pension later, commencing Dec. 1830. Transferred - Missouri. (See pages 67, 82 and 83 of Yarb(o)rough Quarterly Volume 1)

7. Joseph Yarbrough page 568

8. Reuben Yarbrough page 70 Turners Company. Discharged 30 October 1778. (Note above that Edd. Yarbrough was in Turner's Company).

9. Richard Yarbrough pages 91, 659 Montfort's Company. Enlisted 20 July 1780 9 mo.

10. William Yarbrough page 623 Captain Brinkley's Company, 1st Regiment N.C. Commanded by Col. Samuel Jarvis. (Seale descendants take note.) note was by N.M. J.

11. David Yarbrough - p 279 - 640 a land "to the heirs of David Yarbrough for 84 months service. Note: by N.M.J. the other David Yarbrough enlisted for 12 mo., but may have reinlisted.)

12. Edward Yarbrough page 179 - Captain (from Rev. Accounts) Note by N.M.J This is the Yarbrough from Lexington that Grace Perkins mentioned as being the only one to fight in Revolution.)

13. John Yarbrough - page 187. Listed as being " a soldier."

14. William Yerborough page 593 Enlisted from Halifax District March 1779.

15. James Yarbrough - page 91 ("dead in 1779".)

16. (We know that Henry Yarbrough fought in the Revolution - not mentioned in this list. We suspect many more fought or who were patriots whose names are unknown).

In the Georgia Land Lottery we find 16 names of Yarbroughs, some of whom are mentioned above. All in all, there were 50 or more Yarb(o)roughs who were loyal to the cause

of the Colonies and to freedom. What other name can count more members of the family

than that to stand up against the tyranny of the crown? We know many Yarb(o)roughs

in South Carolina fought against the British. Ambrose Yarbrough Jr., being one.



This next item will be of particular interest to all the descendants of Littleton Yarbrough of St Clair County, Alabama. Please turn to page 79 and you will see the gravestone inscription of Nancy Ashcraft, the wife of Littleton Yarbrough. Now turn to page 53 Volume 1 and you will see in the Bible records owned by my aunt, Elizabeth Yarbrough, Ashville, Alabama, you will see, "Drury Ashcraft (father of Nancy Yarbrough, born 1 December 1773, died 18 November 1843." He was buried in the Ashville Baptist Cemetery. His grave is on the left hand side of the gate on the side of the hill as you enter; the inscription is the same as that in the book, but with the addition "Born in North Carolina."

Several years ago my cousin, Elizabeth (Hodges) Hill, the great granddaughter of Littleton and Nancy (Ashcraft) Yarbrough, just as I am - she and I are also related through the Watkins-Philips line - went to Columbia South Carolina and to Raleigh North Carolina looking for, among others, the Ashcrafts. A number of people had tried to find a Revolutionary soldier or patriot among these Ashcrafts, but had failed. Elizabeth and I did find John Ashcraft's will in South Carolina. The following is an abstract of the will: "Will of John Ashcraft - CHESTER COUNTY, S.C. Probated December 1816 - Book F Page 122 Apt. # 1 Package 16 Archives & History Columbia, S. C.

I, John Ashcraft .....	To my beloved wife, Rebecca	
	To my son Josse	To James Lee
	To my son Joel	To heirs of my son John
	To my daughter Tillitha	To son Thomas
	To my daughter Agness	To my daughter Anjellica
	To my daughter Ester	The rest to be divided betwixt
	To my son <u>Drury</u>	my sons and daughters Joel, Jesse,
	To John Sides	Tilitha, Agness, Holly and Ester at
	To my son James	the death of their mother.
	To Henry Sides	My son, James and James Lee to

"see that that my last will and testament is completely carried out". Signed on 13 Oct. 1816. His signature was witnessed by Green Owens, Joel and Jesse Ashcraft.

(Notice that in the last list of children who were to inherit the mother's share of the property, some of the children were left out- among whom was DRURY. One was added, namely Holly. By N.M.J.)

Right here I wish to give an abstract of the history of John Thomas Ashcraft of Florence, Alabama, as recorded in "Memorial History of Alabama", 1893 by Brant and Fuller - page 356. "John Ashcraft was a forebear of John Thomas Ashcraft; came from England and settled in Anson County, North Carolina, where his son Thomas was born 6 August 1786. Thomas married a daughter of Ephriam Able, a Baptist minister from Culpepper County, Va. Thomas' son Andrew J. Ashcraft married Eleanor E. Wiley daughter of John Wiley of St Clair County, Alabama. John Wiley's father was Thomas

Wiley who married Tabitha Noel. .... " son of John Thomas Ashcraft

I knew Mr. C.W. Ashcraft/of Florence Alabama. He had visited in his cousin Nancy Ashcraft Yarbrough's home after the death of Nancy (my great grandmother.) Mr.

Ashcraft said that his forebear's (Thomas Ashcraft) sister married a Sides and moved to Walker County, and that the Ashcrafts around Gordo and Reform in Pickens County, and those in eastern part of Mississippi were related to us. Mr. C. W.

Ashcraft also told me that Thomas' and Drury's brother John was in the War of 1812 and died in a British Prison on John's Island. Please note in John Ashcraft's will that he mentioned "the children of my son John Ashcraft." Mr. Ashcraft said that

when Thomas was a young man that his father John Ashcraft moved to Chester S. C. where John died. A sister of our Nancy Ashcraft Yarbrough married Dr. John B.

Bass of Ashville, Alabama, St. Clair County.

That I started out to say was that I found in the Treasurer's and Comptroller's Papers - Revolutionary Vouchers, Department of Archives and History, Richmond, N.C.

\*\*\*\*\*  
a voucher which said

No. 610 State of North Carolina February 13, 1782

Hillsborough Auditors Office

This is to certify that John Ashcraft Exhibited his claim and was allowed two  
hundred and six pounds currency

Test J. Watts clk

L 205. 0 cury

John Nichols

A. Tatam

\*\*\*\*\*  
The above gives any of the descendants of Nancy Ashcraft Yarbrough the right to  
belong to CAR, SAR, DAR.

\*\*\*\*\*

GROVES YARBROUGH line  
Continued from  
Page 92 Vol 1 # 4

John Yarbrough was in Hays County, Texas in 1870 with more children and a different  
wife. (Remember in Willey's letter - see pages 59 - 60 Volume 1 - in 1853 he said  
"John's wife is dead in Texas." His second wife was a school teacher by the name of .  
They had two children, named in the census: Charles and Walter. They must  
have died young as they were never mentioned again in the family records, nor have  
I seen their names in any later census record.

John Yarbrough was quite well-off and had slaves but he lost everything in the Civil  
War as he sold his farm for Confederate money which became worthless after the sur-  
render. Molly or Mary who was born 6 April 1848 in the State of Georgia, daughter  
by the first wife, told how her step-mother would have four Negro women carry hot  
water in every day for her bath. John lived in Nacadoches, Texas and would take his  
(daughter Molly Mary Elizabeth) with him when he went to San Antonio on business.

She liked peach cider, so was always happy to go with her father as she drank all  
of it she wanted. Mary Elizabeth Yarbrough, born 6 April 1848, died 20 December 1929

In Carlton, Hamilton County, Texas, married Flood McGrue\* Richbourg 27 May 1870. It was through Mrs. J. E. Harrison of Ft Worth, Texas - a granddaughter of Mollie (Mary Elizabeth) Yarbrough that we are able to give you part of this history; part came from the Manns of Cedar Bluff, Alabama, and part I had myself- by studying the records I was able to reconstruct this much of the line. .

The children by the first wife of this particular John Yarbrough were, according to the family Bible records:

Mary Elizabeth (Mollie) born 6 April 1848 in Georgia

William F. (married Laura Harrington) born 1851 "

John W. .... " 1853 Texas

(The mother probably died at this child's birth.)

Second Wife's children:

Georgia M. born 1861 in Texas

George A. " 1867 " "

Charles F. " 1869 " "

Levi M. " 1882 " "

Walter T. " 1885 " "

MORE LATER

\* \* \* \* \*

WARREN FURMAN YARBOROUGH

Warren Furman Yarbrough was born 11 December 1867 in Yazoo County, Mississippi, the son of John and Mary Elizabeth (Toombs) Yarbrough, the former born in the same place, served in the Confederate States Army for 18 months; grandson of Thomas Grakes Yarbrough and wife Jane Jacob, who moved in early life from Franklin County, Tenn., to Franklin County, Mississippi, thence to Yazoo County, Miss. Rev. F. W. Yarbrough served churches (Baptist) in Jackson, Miss., Parker Memorial in Anniston, Ala., married 24 November 1896 at Louisville, Ky., to Mettie May, daughter of Daniel Niel and Delia Cassandra (Keene) Forbes. Chn: John M., Wm. F., Mary D., Lillian, James F.

Please turn to page 29, Volume #1 and you will see that CHARLES Yarbrough, born 1810, died 1879 married Polly Serene Womack 1-2-1834, was the son of Thomas and Jemina (Merrill) Yarbrough. The following information about this Charles Yarbrough family was taken from the family Bible of Isaac Green Yarbrough, the next to the youngest child of Charles and his wife, Polly Serene, and furnished to me by Mrs. Alta Patrick of West Branch, Iowa. She copied the record in 1936.

CHARLES YARBROUGH born 23 September 1810, father was Thomas Yarbrough who married Jemina Merrill. Charles died 17 July 1879; married 10 September 1833 to

POLLY SERENE WOMACK, born 9 September 1817, died 18 May 1896, daughter of —Womack and wife Polly Wiseman

Their Children:

EDWIN JANE born 19 Dec. 1834 died 18 Jan. 1857

ROBERT ALEXANDER " 17 Aug. 1836 " 17 Nov. 1862 married Margaret —

JOHN THOMAS " 1 Feb. 1839 (no history)

ALMA PATRICK " 26 Nov. 1840 " 8 Jan. 1919 " David Sink 21-9-65

LUCY ELIZABETH " 3 June 1842 " 27 Jan. 1848

CHARLES ALISON " 3 March 44 Member of Co C. 48 Reg. N.C. Killed Battle Wilderness

WILSON WILSON " 11 Dec. 45 (No history)

JAMES DICK " 13 Nov. 1847 died 20 June 1938 moved to Mo. married Polly A. Bass

WILLIAM THOMAS " 11 Nov. 1849 moved to Texas, married Louisa Kinley in N. C.

SAMUEL WILSON " 29 Sept. 51 buried in Lexington - married Ida E. Fisher

ALICE YARBROUGH " 2 Sept. 52 or 53 " Yarbrough Cemetery, Married Alzenia Tussey

MARY FRANCES " 29 Oct. 1855 (no history)

ISAAC GREEN " 1 Feb. 1860 married Mary Alice Tussey

LAURA ALMA " 6 July 1862 died 16 April 1877.

On page 14 you will notice that Samuel Milton Yarbrough was listed as a son of Charles and Polly Serene (Womack) Yarbrough. His line is as follows:

SAMUEL MILTON YARBROUGH born 29 Sept. 1857 or 1851, died 6 December 1926, married Ida Elizabeth Fisher 3 May 1885. Ida E. was born 31 March 1864

Children:

ROOSEVILLE SAMUEL	born 15-2-1886	married Nettie Mary <sup>Young</sup> Frank 28-8-1905
ROBERT LEE	" 13-9-1887	" Nannie Grubb 16-8-1912
MADIE PEARL	" 13-8-1889	" John Lopp
LILLIAN LULA	" 12-8-1891	" Wilbur L. Sink 26-6-1920
CLIFTON ODELL	" 4-4-1894	" Nova <sup>Stutt</sup>
JOHN THOMAS	" 5-5-1896	died 13-6-1896
OSCAR DEWITT	<sup>Aug</sup> 8-6-1898	married Velma V. Koontz
DAVID DEWITT	" 19-4-1900	
MARVIN ROOSEVELT	" 6-10-1901	" Floy Covington
MARY VELMA	" 19-10-1903	" Gilmer Lopp
LAURA AMELIA	" 15-10-1906	" <sup>W. H. A.</sup> Walter Truell

Note by Nolle M. Jenkins: The above Madie Lopp and Lillian Sink are the ones who have done so much to revive the interest in the Yarbrough family of Davidson County, North Carolina. Their service is invaluable; the results are far flung. They deserve a big vote of thanks for what they have done. If I had not gone to their family reunion I would not have started this Quarterly. Elda Rarick is another person who deserves so many thanks. She went to Lexington 11 1936 when many of the older people were still alive and secured Bible records and court records as well as gravestone records. She fenced in the Yarbrough cemetery which is in the residential part of the present Lexington. She read the stone inscriptions of the old Yarbrough graves and lovely garden stands. (see page 6 Volume 1.) She has given many people in many places material that cost her hundreds of dollars, and vast amount of research.



More of Charles' children later

\*\*\*\*\*

TURN TO PAGE 45 Volume # 1 and you will see the will of Thomas Yarbrough, the father of Charles and the grandfather of Samuel Milton Yarbrough. We will now show the dates of birth, marriages and in some cases dates of death of the children of Thomas and Jemima (Merrill) Yarbrough's children, as follows:

SUSANNAH	born 1799	married Reinhardt Ratts	10-20-1820
ZACHARIAH	" 15-3-1801	died 29-2-1843, married Hannah Stout	12-7-1826
LYDIA	" 26-11-1803	" Susan McGuire	2-7-1826
EMILY	" 11-12-1805	" Betsy Elizabeth)	11-12-1820
THOMAS	" 1806	" Sallie Burkhardt	26-11-1829
ELIZABETH	" 5-5-1808	" Allison Watson	29-11-1827
JOHN	" 10-5-1811	" Patrick Fowler	
ELIZABETH	" 5-10-1813	died 30-12-1899	" Elizabeth Womack 1-2-1834
MARTIN	" 1815	" John Minor	
WILLIAM	" 1815	" Willis Ward	
CHARLES	" 23-9-1810	" 17-7-1879	" Polly Serene Womack
POLLY (Polly)	" 28-12-1817		" John Brittingham - <i>Lived Lexington</i>
BARBARA	" 2-6-1825		" MR. SKEEN - <i>went to Lawrenceburg</i>

Note by Helle M. Jenkins: We are indebted to Mrs. Alda Rarick for the above Bible record. Remember at the beginning of this number (#1 of Volume 2) that we had found Green Yarbrough's descendants. We still do not know anything about Barbara's and Pleasant's descendants. However they may have died young. How stupid can a person get? Please turn to page 6, Vol. I and you will see (\*) Barbara married a Mr. Skeen and went to Missouri; and Polly was living in Lexington, N. C.

indebted to Mrs. Alda Rarick for the account of the Zachariah Yarbrough family

(Zachariah was the oldest son of Thomas and Jamima (Merrill) Yarbrough).

William Stout, the father of Hannah Stout, was opposed to the marriage between Hannah and the young Baptist preacher, Zachariah Yarbrough, who had preached that slavery was wrong. William Stout was a large slave owner. He had forbidden his daughter seeing Zachariah, and as she did not always obey him, he locked her in her room, and left a trusted Negro woman to watch her. After the Negro went to sleep, Hannah slipped out the window and met her lover who took her behind him on horse back to Lexington. The Negro waked in time to see them galloping away, so she aroused her master, and he was in hot pursuit of them, arriving in Lexington at the home of Rev. King's just as he was giving the young people his blessing.

William Stout had sworn that he would kill Zachariah on sight; but instead of doing so, he after much blustering around decided not to do any shooting. He then made Zachariah overseer of his plantation.

Some time later Mr. Stout sold one of his women slaves, but kept her husband. Each grieved for the other. One day Zachariah and the man slave, husband of the woman which had been sold, were in Salisbury. The Negro said he was going to run away and he would never stay with Mr. Stout again. Zachariah sold the man to the person who had bought the woman slave. Of course Zachariah should not have sold his father-in-law's property, but he felt that Mr. Stout would get that much out of the deal if he sold the slave, but would get nothing otherwise, as the Negro was determined to stay with his wife. For this act William Stout never forgave Zachariah. He and Hannah lived on their own farm after this until his death 29 February 1843. Hannah and her children continued to live on this farm for two years after Zachariah's death. She sold the property then she married Joseph Hill, and in the autumn of 1846 she, her husband and children (except her oldest child, William F. Yarbrough) started



land for Iowa, in a covered wagon, called a Prairie Scooner. Just before leaving the native State of North Carolina, Jemima Ann Yarbrough married James C. Hill of Iowa making their journey to their new home with the family.

Many hardships were endured on the journey, rough trails, few bridges, many rivers had to be forded, heavily loaded wagons and lack of accommodations made it a hard trip. All cooking was done over an open fire - rain, sleet or hail as well as in dry weather. Remember they started in the fall of the year. Hannah rode the lead horse in a four-horse team; the children walked as the jolting of the wagons was very uncomfortable, (a rider always rode the lead horse to guide him as they did not have harness and reins as we know them today.

At St. Louis the second girl got separated from her mother and the others, as the step-father changed his mind about taking the trail he told them he would take - the

children were often quite far behind as they were walking and often fell in with others who were going west. The child walked on and on, going the way the step-father said he was going. Hannah pled with her husband to go back and look for her child or even wait for her to overtake them, but he would not listen to her pleading. No one knows the sleepless nights and the mental anguish the mother suffered not knowing her fate. A couple of years passed before the mother heard that her child had been cared for by a kind old couple and loved her as their own.

When the family learned of her whereabouts, Josiah Hill, brother of James Hill who had married Jemima Ann Yarbrough, drove back to St. Louis and brought Rachel Yarbrough to her mother. He married Rachel later on.

The family, after six long weeks, arrived at what is now the beautiful college town of Iowa City, Iowa. Just a few log cabins were scattered over the hills and prairies.

They went to the home of Green Hill, brother of Hannah's second husband, and the father of James Hill, the husband of Jemima Ann Yarbrough. This home was on a farm in Johnson County, Iowa about four miles northeast of Iowa City. Here they were wel-

...received and warmed on a cold November day by Green Hill and his good wife, Aunt Nancy.

On 29 November 1850 Joseph Hill died and was buried at Pleasant Valley Cemetery.

Then Hannah, with her three youngest children Barbara and Samuel Yarbrough and Louisa Hill, moved to Newport Township, Iowa, north of Iowa City to be near the daughter, Jemina Hill. With the aid of Samuel she worked to keep a home for him and the little ones. They had many hardships and suffered privations of a new country. On June 18, 1853 Hannah married John West of Salem, Iowa where they lived on a farm until his death in August 1851. He was a good man, kind to her children by her other husbands. He died of a cancer of the stomach. Samuel, again, became his mother's helper. The family again lived in her old Township of New Port; then Samuel bought a home north of Iowa City and Hannah lived with him and kept house. When she became ill she was taken to the home of her daughter, Jemina Hill where she died 21 January 1872 at the age of 66 years. She rests in Pleasant Valley Cemetery by the side of her husband.

The above SAMUEL Yarbrough or SAMUEL ELWOOD YARBROUGH, the son of Zachariah and Hannah Stout Yarbrough, was born 29 July 1842 (he was only a year and one half old when his father died), died 5 May 1935, buried on the 7th in Oakland Cemetery, Iowa City, Iowa. He married Eliza Tippenhour, 22 March 1871. She was born in Wilksbury, Pa., 19 June 1844, and died 30 September 1919 - buried by her husband.

Children of this marriage:

ALMA MAY YARBROUGH, born 29 December 1873

married W.S. Barick 17 Nov. 1896

HELEN MAY " 14 April 187-

died July 1876  
" 1930?

CHARLES ELWOOD " 6 Jan. 1876

MADE ALBERT " 16 Oct. 1878

" 15 Apr. 1955

Alma May Yarbrough Barick is active in mind and in body except she suffers with arthritis. She has contributed much to her community and to her family.

Note! Stephen &amp; Susan Layton

MORE ABOUT OUR YARBROUGH COUSINS WHO

da u. Sarah

ARE DESCENDED FROM AMBROSE YARBROUGH, SENIOR

Records from Fayette County, Alabama -

Sarah Yarbrough, daughter of Stephen and

Sarah (Layton) Yarbrough, married Humphries

Young. Sarah Yarbrough was BORN ca 1834

\* \* \* \* \*

NANCY YARBROUGH married LEWIS BOBO.

Nancy was born 6 November 1805, in S. C.

and she died 7 February 1884

\* \* \* \* \*

STEPHEN YARBROUGH married SUSAN LAYTON.

STEPHEN WAS BORN IN S. C. Susan's mother

and father were Mary (Williamson) and

James Layton.

\* \* \* \* \*

HIRSH YARBROUGH, NEPHEW OF STEPHEN YARBROUGH,  
MARRIED MARTHA LAYTON.

EDWARD YOUNGHOUSE married Sarah Yerby, daughter of Ammon Yerby (Yarborough or Yarbrough.) Fayette County, Alabama. (Note by Nelle M. Jenkins: This Sarah Yerby was the daughter of the Amon or Amon Yarbrough mentioned on page on pages: 65 and 71 Vol. 1.)

Deed Book N - page 11, Marengo County, Ala.

gives the names of the heirs of Amon Yar-

brough as follows: Elizabeth Yarbrough,

Lucy Y. wife of John M. Lanier, Sarah Smith &amp;

John W. Smith, Hugh B. Allen and Martha

Allen, James N. Yarbrough and Sarah Yar-

brough, Thomas Barber, Henry Barber, and

Mary Barber, Robert Axum and Frances Ax-

um, Joseph Culpepper and Nancy Culpepper,

Judith Yarbrough and Enaline Yarbrough.

The indenture was dated 2 November 1845.

## 1850 Census Fayette Co., Ala.

Family #	Name	Age	Sex	Birthplace
134	YARBOROUGH, Ambrose	49	M	born in S. C.
"	Lucinda	47	F	" " "
"	Rebecca	19	F	" " "
"	Birley A	16	F	" " Ala. (Female)
"	Decaly	16	F	" " " "
"	Sarah A.	10	F	" " " "
"	Victory	7	F	" " " "
"	John T.	6	M	" " " "

Please turn to page 62 - Vol. 1 and you will see that Ambrose born 1801 and Stephen (lines 11 and 12) were in Sumter County Alabama, at exactly the same place (Chillicothe Mill Township) where Richard Yarborough lived in the late 1830's and where Richard was J.P. This Ambrose Yarborough was the son of Humphrey who married a Miss Ayler. Humphrey's father was Ambrose Yarborough who was born 1810 in Yorkshire England of the Yarborough de Batson family - and came to the Colonies, Amelia County, Va., (1745) and is said to have married a distant cousin - probably ancestor of my ancestor Yarborough - that is where Manoah's father Zachariah was from. Ambrose's children or those named in the will - were Ambrose Jr., (Rev. War. soldier); Burley (please note on preceeding page that Ambrose Yarborough born 1801 - do not confuse him with Ambrose Yarborough the son of Jonathan who was also a son of Ambrose Sr. had a daughter named Burley, aged 16. I am wondering if Burley, the child of Ambrose Sr., were a daughter - I had always thought that person to be a man until I studied the census on preceeding page.) Other children were Humphrey, Joseph and Ann and James.

More about these families later

\* \* \* \* \*

There is another family of Yarboroughs in Sumter County, Alabama in its early days. The head of this family was ALFRED YARBROUGH. He lived in Marengo County prior to his removal to Sumter in the 1830's. He was in Marengo County as early as 1821 and appears in the Tract Book on 18 May 1821. He sold land to Elisha Yarborough in 1825; Elisha Yarborough deeded property to Lydia Yarborough "for love and affection". Lydia married John H. N. Smith in Marengo County, and moved to Sumter County, sitting on an adjoining plantation to Alfred (between my husband's great grandfather and Alfred). Mr. Smith lost his mind temporarily; he had a child and Alfred became her guardian. Mr. Smith became better at a later date - probably from yellow fever or malaria as the misquitos were said to be terrible where the people



swampy land, and mosquitoes bred in the rotting stumps - so the people thought that foul air from the decaying vegetation caused malaria. He is buried at Boney Cemetery. See your Sumter County map, between pages 50 and 51 in Vol. 1.

The inscription reads:

ALFRED YARBROUGH, born 12 December 1792, died 26 February 1857

By the side of Alfred Yarbrough lies sleeping, his wife Mary. Her tombstone reads:

MARY, WIFE OF ALFRED YARBROUGH, born 31 November 1798, died 27 June 1853. (The Bethel Presbyterian Church minutes show that Mary Yarborough, wife of Alfred Yarborough was admitted from Millenium Hope Church by letter, 23 July 1837. No mention of Alfred having joined the church, but he must have as on 9 April 1846 a committee was sent to find out why Alfred Yarbrough did not go to church. He told the committee that as long as the present minister (Rev. Isaac Hadden) was preaching there that he would not attend services. Several of the Yarbrough slaves belonged to this church.

Neil Smith Yarbrough, is buried in the Yarbrough lot - he is Alfred's son.

NEIL SMITH YARBROUGH, son of Alfred and Mary Yarbrough, born 6 March 1835, died 17 January 1891. (He married Sarah S. Manley on 18 June 1857, by a Catholic Priest. After the death of her husband, Neil S. Yarbrough she married George W. Bates, by a Baptist minister, D. P. Bester. He died intestate and his wife was administrator. They had two children - minors - Neil S., Jr., and Mary Yarbrough. Neil left a lot of property and slaves; also stock worth \$100.00 per share in the new Gainesville-Maine Railroad which went near the lower end of his place.

Samantha Ann was a daughter of Alfred and Mary Yarbrough. She married George W. Wrenn - they lived near the Yarbroughs. My son, Tom Jenkins, owns this land where they lived. George Wrenn was the son of James and Eliza Wrenn of Sumterville. No issue.)

SAMANTHA A. wife of GEORGE W. WRENN AND DAUGHTER OF ALFRED & MARY YARBROUGH

born 24 March 1826, died 26 October 1863.

in-law, husband's daughter/ Mary Ann Yarbrough lies sleeping by the side of her/mother, Mary Yarbrough. Her tombstone inscription reads:

MARY ANN YARBROUGH, daughter of Matthew and Elizabeth Parham, and wife of JAMES Q.

YARBROUGH, died 27 May 1852, aged 19 years. (Matthew Parham and his wife Nancy are

buried at Old Side Cemetery about 7 miles east of Boney Cemetery. His second wife

or we think she was a second wife - was named Nancy. Nancy was related to a Day fam-

ily. Matthew Parham's gravestone states that he was born 1792, died 10 January 1859.

Matthew left his estate, or the bulk of it, to his grandson, Parham Yarbrough. There

were 77 slaves who were sold. I knew one of these Negroes who was 7 years old when

Matthew Parham died. His name was Hilliard Bryant. Hilliard lived to be almost 100

years old; he told me about his old master and the little master, Parham Yarbrough.

The Parham land is now owned by Mrs. Knox Elliott; those who were the first owners

were Martin Simms, Malachi Nettles, William H. Lacy, Henry J. Darrell, Benj. Talliaferro

James Q. Yarbrough land lay just west and adjoining my land, between me and Boney

Cemetery, and is now owned by Mr. Phil Willingham. My late husband's great aunt was

with these Yarbroughs when their people died. She promised this family that she would

see that their family graves would be attended to; she carried out her promise, now

my children have those graves cleaned in the abandoned graveyard. My husband had it

done for thirty years, his father had it done for forty years, and my children have

had the lot cleaned since 1948. James Q. wrote my husband's great aunt that they had

so many cows in east Texas where they went, that they had to churn in a hoghead,

I wondered why they did not skim the milk, but my husband did not know. Doroth Svec wrote me

about a James Q. Yarbrough she found in a Texas Census. I am wondering if Alfred's

wife were a Cumley or Quimley. Does anyone know? There were people by that name who

lived near the Yarbroughs. I found in the settlement of the Matthew Parham estate

that Francis T. Norton and Arnold Walkings of N. C. claimed to be legatees of the

estate. James Q. Yarbrough was made guardian of Parham Yarbrough's property.

"ODDS AND ENDS"

Recently had a letter from Mrs. Spurlock of Houston, Texas about her Alabama names. She said she had a direct forebear named William B. Yarborough and he had a brother named Wade. She gave no dates. I was in Montgomery in the spring and copied all Yarb(o)rough material, among it was a census record from Coosa County, Alabama which might be her family, but it need investigation. Record is as follows:

Family # 340	Yarbrough, George	male	45	born	S. C.
	Elizabeth	female	36	"	S. C.
	Wade	male	16	"	Ga.
	Martha	female	14	"	"
	Samuel	male	12	"	"
	William	"	10	"	"
	Robert	"	8	"	"

The fourth family from the above George Yarbrough family was that of Wiley Yarbrough, indicating that they were closely related.

Family # 345	Yarbrough, Wiley	male	22	S. C.
	Martha	female	21	"

Family 1167 in Coosa County was that of William Yarbrough

Yarbrough, William	male	22	Ga.
Sarah	female	18	"
Cynthia	"	1	Ala.

\* \* \* \* \*

WILEY YARBOROUGH is the great great grandfather of Miss Irma Yarborough of Alabama, Ia. He is said to be from Tallapoosa County, Alabama. Please study the line through Yarborough line for a probability here. Wonder what Mr. G.W.Y. thinks.

Concerning the Seale line - one of the Allied Families : Evidence has been recently turned up that Alexander Seale, son of Nancy Ann (Yarbrough) Seale, did not die young. Mrs. Graf of Washington is descended from him, and Mrs. Patterson says that she has found a settlement of his estate in Greene County, Alabama. As soon as I have the time I want to contact a lady in Demopolis who is also of this line and claims to know all about the Seale line.

\* \* \* \* \*

Will signed 10 Sept. 1835 Box 104, pack 2555- William Yarborough dec'd 1835. The last will and testament may be found in District of Abbeville, State of South Carolina. In this will he mentions "my son Moses, son John, daughter Fanny Murray, son Littleton, daughter Drusilla Taggart, daughter Mary Miller, daughter Sarah Nelson, and to daughter Betsy Yarbrough" "Executors were son Moses Yarborough and son in law James Murry. The witnesses to William Yarborough's signature were Robert Lewis Taggart, John T. Barnett, Leroy Purdy. 14 September 1835. "

\* \* \* \* \*

Estate of Beauford Yarbrough Box 110, page 3258 Abbeville Dist S.C.

Citation put at Sharon Church binding John and William Yarbrough unto Moses Taggart, Ordinary, in sum of \$3,000. Page 369 Box 104 pack 2555 Dec. 9, 1866, Littleton Yarbrough, Nicholas H. Miller and James Murry bound unto Moses Taggart, Ordinary, sum of \$20,000 and Littleton made guardian of William D. Yarbrough. We found in 1833 that William was the guardian of William D., but after the death of William Littleton was guardian. It is evident that Beauford was the son of William. In 1839 William D. Yarbrough received \$656.62½ from James Murray, executor of William Yarbrough estate.

(CORRECTION ON THE ABOVE SPELLING OF THE NAME: it was YARBOROUGH)

\* \* \* \* \*

Does any one know anything about the TAGGART family or the son of the TAGGART who married Drusilla Yarbrough?

\* \* \* \* \*

Around the last of August John Yarbrough, Ashville, Alabama (my uncle) received word from our Governor elect that he had been appointed honorary Colonel on his Staff.



YARBROUGH - YARBOROUGH

AND

ALLIED FAMILIES

A QUARTERLY

By

Mrs. Nelle Morris Jenkins

Emelle, Alabama

January 1963

VOLUME # 2

ISSUE # 2

Please turn to page 45 of Volume 1 of your Yarbrough - Yarbrough Quarterly and you will see that in the will of Thomas Yarbrough (the husband of Jemima Merrill Yarbrough) "To Elizabeth Yarbrough, the widow of my son Samuel, I desire to give \$1.00 out of my estate."

Now please turn to page 29 of Volume I and you will see the children of Thomas Yarbrough listed. You will notice their birth dates, to whom they married and in many instances their marriage dates. You will notice that the above Samuel Yarbrough is listed as Thomas Yarbrough's fourth child, who was born 11 December 1805 also on same page it was stated that "he died in Iowa in 1896 - 1897" - this statement about his having died in Iowa is not true. Someone has the Samuels confused. The Samuel Yarbrough who died in Iowa in 1896-97 was the nephew of the Samuel mentioned in Thomas Yarbrough's will. The one who died in Iowa was the son of Zachariah and Hannah (Stout) Yarbrough. I repeated this list on page 16 Volume # 2 as there was this mistake made in the first list. On page 19 you will see the Samuel Yarbrough who died in Iowa.

Now let's find out about the first Samuel, (in this Thomas Yarbrough family). He married Betsy (Elizabeth) Bowers 11 December 1820 - I failed to put her maiden name in the list on page 16 Volume II. This Samuel was born 11 - so we thought however, the writing was very dim in the Bible and I am sure it was misread - in 1805. In that case he was only 15 when he married. I believe the marriage date is the one which was misread. I do know that the marriage of Susannah Yarbrough who married Reinhardt Ratts was actually on 12 August 1820 but the date in the family Bible was deciphered to be 20 October 1820. I am calling your attention to this error as I believe it was made in reading the dim numbers. I copied all the marriage records which I could find last summer when I was in Raleigh, Susannah's was this list - and different from what it was thought to be from dim records.

In going through some papers which Mrs. Durward Dickey sent me in 1958 - Durward is descended from Henry Yarbrough, brother of Thomas and Manoah Yarbrough. Henry was the Revolutionary soldier who settled in Tipton County, Tennessee, - in 1832) I found the following: Minutes Docket Book D page 156 , Tipton County, Tennessee December 1831 (Please note on page 45 of Volume 1 that thomas Yarbrough made his will in 1833 or two years later than this record in Tennessee). " It appearing to this court that Samuel Yarbrough has departed this life and having no will and testament, on motion of William A. BOWERS (Note by Nelle M. Jenkins - remember that Samuel married a Miss Betsy or Elizabeth Bowers) ordered that he has letters of administration on estate of said Samuel Yarbrough, deceased, when he came into court and entered into bond with John Smith and William L. Bruce or Brace, his securities and took oath as prescribed by law. .... .

Commissioners were appointed to lay off and set apart one year's provisions for Elizabeth Yarbrough, widow of Samuel Yarbrough. She did not appear in next term of court ."

In Book C page 411 December Term of Court

William A. Bowers, with James Cullems and Anderson C. Yarbrough (Note by Mrs. Durward Dicky: Anderson C. Yarbrough was the son of Henry Yarbrough, the brother of Thomas and Manoah), was appointed guardian of Joseph F. Yarbrough, minor heir of Sam Yarbrough. Note by Nelle M. Jenkins: I believe that the F. was misread, and it was actually an H. I had long looked for Joseph H. in records but of no avail. I know that Thomas Yarbrough in his will gave to Joseph H. Yarbrough (whom he later called Joseph Hilliard Yarbrough) the son of my deceased son, Samuel Yarbrough a certain part of his estate, and named "also his sister whose name I do not know", the sister probably died. Thomas must not have liked the widow, Elizabeth: see will of Thomas Yarbrough - he kept saying he wanted her to have nothing except \$1.00.

lipton County, Tennessee was settled in 1823. Goodspeed's History lists Henry Yarbrow as the 4th white settler. He built the first water-powered grist mill in 1824 on Indian Creek. He was the first magistrate from his vicinity.

The 1830 census gives Henry Yarbrow (son of Henry), Samuel, nephew of Henry - so he was certainly the son of Thomas and Jemima (Merrill) Yarbrough as Thomas and Henry were brothers.

The 1860 Census gives:

David Yarbrow	age 56	born in North Carolina
Susan Yarbrow	" 58	" " " "
John Washington Yarbrow	29	" " " "
Sofronia Yarbrow	24	" " " "
Aaron A. Yarbrow	28	" " " "
Samuel Marion Yarbrow	19	" " " "
Andrew Yarbrow	17	" " " "

In Book T page 524 July 1861 we find

"We, Thomas Jefferson Yarbrow, James F. Yarbrow, Sofronia Griffin formerly Sofronia Yarbrow; M. A. Griffin formerly M. A. Yarbrow, Martha J. Duke wife of E. T. Duke formerly Martha J. Yarbrow, being heirs at law of Thomas Yarbrow, deceased .. to John L or S. Yarbrough, administrator of Thomas Yarbrough's estate "

Signed by all above mentioned persons

(We know the above M.A.Yarbrow, the wife of Mr. Griffin, married 1856 and her name was Margaret Ann

Now at the August Term of Court 1870 -page 398 we find:

W. M. Butler was appointed guardian of Edward, Virginia and William Yarbrough, minor heirs of Thomas Yarbrough and Edward Yarbrough, both deceased. It is believed that the above Thomas Yarbrough was the son of Thomas (the son of Thomas and Jemima

(Merrill) Yarbrough, called Thomas Jefferson in another place, and we know that  
the Edward Yarbrough/<sup>was</sup>son of this Thomas Yarbrough - both dead in 1870.

ODDS and Ends

On page 45, please notice that Thomas Yarbrough mentioned in his will, "my daughter Elizabeth Watson". I found in Raleigh that Elizabeth Yarbrough married A. L. Watson 27 November 1827 Bondsman was John L. Albright - Davidson County, N. C.

Judith Yarbrough married Barnabus Bowers 25 --- 1802 in Rowan County, N. C.

(Davidson County was formed from Rowan in the early 1820's.) It is quite possible that this Judith was Julia Yarbrough who was the sister of Thomas - in that case Samuel Yarbrough married his first cousin, Betsy Bowers. An interesting thought.

Another Judith Yarbrough married Wiley Trexler 25 July 1829 in Davidson County, N.C.

(She could have been a daughter of Thomas, and she died without heirs before 1833)

Juliann Yarbrough married Levi Pahel 19 June 1845.

Nancy Yarbrough married Milliam C. Beatty 1 November 1825.

Susannah Yarbrough married Rinehart Ratts 12 August 1820. (We know she was the daughter of Thomas and Jemima (Merrill) Yarborough.)

<sup>NS</sup>  
Serena Yarbrough married Asbury Spry 4 November 1851 (We know that Charles Yarbrough married Polly Serene Womack, so my surmise is that this girl, Serena Yarborough was the daughter of Charles - she probably died soon after her marriage.)

In Rutherford County we found that George Yarbrough married Judith McCombs on the 16 July 1825. (This could not have been George Yarborough, son of William and Bethsheba, as he had grown children in 1825 - as I will show later.)

Person C., N.C. Records

John W. Yarbrough married Louisa C. Bumpas on 15 January 1848

David Yarbrough married Julian Satterfield 5 July 1851

Henderson Yarbrough married Levina Satterfield 3 May 1855

John Yarbrough married Sary Brown 25 February 1819

Joseph Yarbrough married Sarah Taylor 17 February 1847

Monroe Yarbrough married Mary Snipes on 15 September 1852

Samuel H. Yarbrough married Mary A. Coozart 3 April 1819, John Yarbrough bondsman

Halifax Co., N. C. Records

Thomas Yarbrough married Pherely McMillin 13 January 1824, James & Polly Yarbrough, wit.

Washington Yarbrough married Susan Taylor on 23 August 1818 —

Washington Yarbrough married Elizabeth Booker on 23 August 1848.

Franklin Co., N. C. Records

Edmund Yarbrough married Sefiah Goswick on 5 December 1787 (This was bond date.)

Henry Yarbrough married Damaris Jones on 16 February 1826

James Yarbrough married Mary Clark on 27 August 1832

James Yarbrough married Eliza Williams on 13 May 1834

James Yarbrough, Jr., married Patsy Burnett on 11 May 1854

James H. Yarbrough married Eliza T. Neal on 28 November 1852. James Yarbrough Sr, Wit

James H. Yarbrough married Arete E. Johnson on 8 June 1859

James M. Yarbrough married Elizabeth Hight on 13 August 1856

James M. Yarbrough married Rebecca Hight on 8 December 1862

John Yarbrough married Patsy Wood on 16 May 1804

John Yarbrough married Elizabeth Stacy on 13 April 1859

John B. Yarbrough married Cora M. Foster on 14 November 1855, Wit. Richard F. Yarbr

John Yarbrough married Laura A. Joiner on 3 January 1860

Richard F. Yarbrough to Eleanor Foster on 4 August 1859

Thomas Yarbrough married Susan Kimball On 4 November 1825

(Note by Nelle M. Jenkins: It is quite evident that several Yarbroughs by the same name were one-and-the-same and married two or three times - one in his old age. So many Yarbroughs - Yarboroughs out lived their wives and in many instances married three times.)

\* \* \* \* \*

So much interest had been evidenced by subscribers of the Quarterly in the Moses Yarborough line till I think it would be fitting to stop here and give what I found in the South Carolina Records on this family.

Moses was the brother of William, Samuel and Hezekiah Yarborough. Hezekiah died and left his land to Moses.

The nuncupative Will of Moses Yarborough is in Charleston, S. C. in Will Book B.

*Note: This is wrong Moses  
The Right Moser left all to  
sister, Priscilla*

Volume 15 page 357 1771 - 1774. It states that Moses Yarborough "late of St. Mark Parish, Cravens County had : wife Frances, children Elizabeth, Jilson (spelled Gilson elsewhere), the youngest son, Ann Yarborough, William Yarborough by another wife, step-sons William and George Moore by another husband of his wife Frances.

We found in South Carolina Archives and History in "isc." records Book page 114 that 25 January 1772 Moses and Frances Yarborough (mother of Beheliland Foote Moore) were appointed guardians of Beheliland Moore aged 7 years, William Moore aged 5 and George Moore aged 3 years.

Same reference page 506

Letters of guardianship were granted Frances Yarborough on her 4 infant children: William Yarborough aged 4 years, Gilson Yarborough aged 14 months, Elizabeth Yarborough aged 7 years; Ann Yarborough aged 6 years- dated 16 May 1773. (Note Moses Yarborough died between 25 January 1772 and May 1773.)

Please turn to page 87 Volume # 1 and you will see that Moses, Samuel, William and Hzekiah Yarborough patented 1372 acres of land on both sides of "little Mallory's Creek and Little Nottoway River - Amelia County, Virginia Record Book # 1.

NOW — according to DAR Records of Saluda County, S.C. Butler Cemetery we find: Gilson Yarborough Sr., died 1 February 1839, aged 66 years

ALSO, Very important - Laurens County, S. C. Deed Book E pp 204-205 Signed 2 May 1795 Indenture made 4 November 1793 between William Yarborough and Frances Savage, mother to said Yarborough of Edgefield County, S. C. "being part of the tract of land granted unto Moses Yarborough in 1767 situate lying and being in Laurens Co., aforesaid West side of Little <sup>Nottoway</sup> River - 321 acres of the 500 acres granted to Moses Yarborough - signed William Yarborough, Frances Savage witnessed by Gilson Yarborough

and John Cornelison. It is the opinion of Nelle M. Jenkins that Franse Foote-Yarborough married a third time to a Mr. Savage - and it is quite possible that "Nancy Ann" was



Yarborough who married Jarvis Seale and died in Greene County, Alabama was the daughter of Moses Yarborough as they were in the same age group - however, do I find her called NANCY ANN anywhere in the Moses Yarborough records. But Gilson Yarborough had a child named Nancy born in 1811 and a son Beaufort born in 1821. I believe that the name Beaufort comes from the Seale side of the family. A great deal of research has to be done on this family yet.

William Yarbrough who received land from Frances Savage could be the husband of Bethsheba - both died in Sumter County, but evidence does not point altogether to this end. We could find (I am sure) what became of this land and who signed the deed. I believe that this William, the husband of Bethsheba, was married in 1794 or soon after. This being true Bethsheba would have signed the deed when they left S. C. or signed her dower papers to the assignee. Isn't this right, Ralph? (the Senator, the is.)

The N.C. State records are very incomplete in Raleigh. I did as much as I could do last summer, and worked in Columbia at the Archives. It is so expensive to do this work - a genealogist charges \$20.00 per day - or \$3.00 per hour plus expenses to trace family lines. My accumulated facts have cost me and others many thousands of dollars - this Quarterly of \$4.00 per year little more than pays for the actual cost of the paper, enveloped, postage, cost of mimeograph machine, ink and supplies so you readily see that I cannot do much research except incidentally such as stopping for a day or so at places when I am on missions for other people, and going to nearby counties and to the libraries in Alabama. I am sure that in time I will be able to work out this Yarborough - Seale line as well as William and Bethsheba's line, as I happen to be in places where I can do some work. The descendants of Nancy Ann (Yarborough) and Jarvis Seale are really doing a great deal of research on the Seale line. Incidentally, I must say in passing that the Moses Yarborough-Frances Foote Moore line is a very good line - coming on the maternal side from a

distinguished family.

Back to Gilson Yarborough Sr., who died 10 February 1839, aged 66 years - He married Elizabeth Hogan who died 25 November 1856. aged 66 years.

The will of Gilson Yarborough Sr., to be found in Edgefield County, S. C. Box 32 package 1159 - dated 24 January 1839, proved 25 March 1839. In this will he mentioned his wife Elizabeth, daughter of William and Nancy Hogan, Caroline Dozier (Allen), Nancy Grant, George, Harriett Gilder, Behelhlant, Gilson, Beaufort, Arthur and William (Beaufort moved to Dadeville, Alabama, Arthur and William lived in Georgia.

\* \* \* \*

I think I will stop right here and give you the wills of Hezekiah, and Samuel the other brothers of Moses Yarborough. ( I say other brothers, as William Yarborough will is given on page 25, Issue 1 Volume II)

Hezekiah Yarborough's will is recorded in Will Book I page 107, Amelia County, Virginia and is dated 4 March 1754 - probated June Court 1754.

Hezekiah mentioned "my sister Priscilla Yarborough

"my brother Moses Yarborough

Executor Moses Yarborough

Witnesses John Smith; Henry Yarborough, RichardXHolt

\* \* \* \* \*

Samuel Yarborough <sup>died</sup> ca 1769-70 was living in Orange County, N. C. when he made his will. He mentioned land in Amelia County where his children's grandfather William Yarborough formerly lived. He mentioned :

" my wife, Sarah Yarborough

my son William Yarborough

my son Samuel Yarborough

my son John Yarborough

my daughter Elizabeth Yarborough, a minor

my daughter Sarah Yarborough, a minor

my daughter Lewcy Yarborough, a minor"

Wife Sarah Yarborough executrix with William Yarborough and John Bumpus

Witnesses Abraham Womack and Isaac Johnson and James Evans.

\* \* \* \* \*

The William Yarbrough line of Amelia County, Virginia as Edwin Search Yarbrough has proved for his line in SAR. (He sent me his entire line, part of which I give: William W. Yarbrough (they seemed to have dropped the extra O in their line by this time) settled in St Johns Parish on Long Branch, King William County, Virginia - Ref. Page 53 Land Survey of 1820 - shows holdings of William and Richard Yarbrough with notation of their moving to Amelia County, Virginia.

1722?  
In 1822 William Yarbrough gave a deed to Martin Chandler - Ellinor his wife, relinquished her right of dower to same property, wife of William W. Yarbrough. Ref. page 53 Vol. 25 Virginia Magazine . William Yarbrough died 1748 and his will was recorded 16 December 1758 in Amelia County, Virginia. William and Hezekiah Yarbrough and Ellinor Yarbrough were the executors - Richard Yarbrough and Richard Yarbrough Jr., and Charles Irby were the witnesses. William (W. ) Yarbrough died around 1748 or before 1755 and his wife Ellinor died after 1748. William (W.) Yarbrough and Ellinor were married prior to 1722.

#### Their Children:

Priscilla who married a Robertson

\* Ann who married a Higgins

Samuel who married Sarah — and moved to Orange Co., N. C.  
His will is to be given later.

Carey married an Anderson

Children of William and Ellinor Yarbrough continued:

5. William, born ca 1722, died 1771 married 10 March 1743 Diana Carey Smith who was born 18 November 1724, died 18 May 1763
6. Hezekiah
7. Moses
8. Micajah

William Yarbrough # 5 above, son of William and Ellinor -- Yarbrough, was born ca 1722. He and his wife Diana Carey Smith, lived in Prince Edward County, Virginia. He died 1771. The Smiths of Middlesex County, Virginia Ref 10 W (2) 216-217:

Diana was the 10th child of James Smith and Ann Carey, a London Merchant who married Ann Jackson 19 December 1680 and died 8 August 1696. Diana died at the age of 62, on 18 May 1767. (Caroline County Records CB 1741-1746 page 263.) Diana was the niece of Captain John Smith 10W(2)p 216. The old Vestry Book of St. Pauls Parish, Petersburg Va., names William's and Diana's children as follows: James Smith born 2 Sept, 1745; Richard born 18 March 1748; Elizabeth born 23 October 1750, William born 7 April 1753;; Ozwell born 26 April 1756 and Joseph born 6 November 1758.

(The will of William Yarbrough is to be found in Prince Edward County, Virginia. It is dated 1771 and names, in his will, the above named children. The will was witnessed by Fanny Yarbrough and Richard Beasley:

Edwin Search Yarbrough and Ruth Yarbrough Horne are both descended from this line.

Ruth is more closely related to me through the Morris line - my father's people; we three have discussed at length this William William - Joseph Yarbrough line. Edwin Search Yarbrough mentioned on page 3 Volume I, as mentioned above is SAR on this line.

Ruth has copies of Bible records giving correct dates of Joseph, the Rev. soldier.

Edwin Search Yarbrough guessed at the dates. Edwin Search misplaced a son, which I

called his attention to; he readily said he had made a mistake and corrected same. He should have been a son by the first marriage, and he had that son by the second marriage. Edwin Search Yarbrough's line is as follows: ..

Charles Joel Yarbrough born 14 July 1850; died 1919; married 1874 Mary Jesse Bra-  
sher, born 1852, died 1895

↓  
Joseph Joel Yarbrough born 1821, died 1896, married 1848 Rebecca Emily Chipman  
↓  
born 1823 died 1892

↓  
Richard Yarbrough born 1793 died 1860, married 1817 Tabitha Johns born 1794  
↓

Joseph Yarbrough, born 6 November 1758 in Virginia, died 8 February year not known;  
married Temperance Walton born 1767; married (2) Polly Ellington

This Joseph Yarbrough was in the Revolution - a soldier in the Virginia Infantry  
and after the war was Justice in the Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions of the Court  
of Lunenburg, Virginia:

Brombaugh's Revolutionary Records of Virginia page 279 called the above Joseph  
Yarbrough a Captain; he married (1) Temperance Walton and (2) Polly Ellington and  
he died between 10 May 1827 when his will was made and 8 December when it was pro-  
bated (so his death could not have been in February as stated above in ESW records.)  
Joseph and Temperance (Walton) Yarbrough lived on land given them by his father-in-  
law, George Walton. Joseph and Temperance Walton Yarbrough had the following children:  
Frances T., Sallie Burton wife of Curtis R. Holmes (married 8 January 1821); Macy A.  
married Joshua Hardy 27 December 1820; Martha married Creed Ellington 19 October 1821;  
Creece married Mr. Farley; Richard married Tabitha Johns 23 December 1817; Nancy  
married Walton Knight 20 May 1805; Joseph Jr., married Mary Herring, the daughter  
of Stephen and Dorothy (Johns) Herring)

Richard Yarbrough and wife Tabitha Johns Yarbrough moved from Virginia and settled  
in Caswell County, North Carolina, near Milton and bought land there in 1819. Ruth  
Thinks that Mary Herring was probably visiting in the home of her aunt Tabitha

the wife of Richard Yarbrough when she married Joseph Jr, Yarbrough, nephew of Richard, (son of Joseph Yrbrough, the Rev. War soldier.) Richard and Joseph Sr., were brothers, remember? This Mary Herring who married Joseph Jr, Yarbrough was the dau. of Stephen and Dorothy (Johns) Herring.

Joseph Yarbrough Sr., married (2) Polly Ellington in 1805 and named their first born son William Williams Yarbrough, born 1807, who married his first cousin Joseph De Shazor Yarbrough who married Hymeria V. Watkins, daughter of Edward watkins from Powhatan, Virginia. The Yarbroughs from Huntsville, Alabama are said to be descended from Joseph and Polly (Ellington) Yarbrough. More about this line later.

\* \* \* \* \*

Remember that I told you that William and Bethsheba Yarborough who died in Sumter County, Alabama late in 1840, had a son named George Yarborough whom I thought went to Tyler, Texas with his brothers, but I later corrected myself - saying that he moved to Mississippi. You remember I said that George married (1) Phoebe Wyatt she may have been his wife # 2; in that event Ada Amason was wife # 3, instead of wife # 2. Any way - I found in Sumter County records that George Yarborough and his family moved to Clarke County, Mississippi (Quitman the county seat) and when he moved he had the guardianship papers transferred to that county. Prior to this George W. Yarbrough was the guardian of George's children Ann aged 19, Wyatt 18, John 15, Margaret J. 11, (1850 Census of Sumter County) at which time George Yarborough was 55 - making him born 1795 - remember I said if William Yarborough were the son of Moses Yarborough that he was married when his mother, the then Frances Savage, deeded land to him - and the way to find out was to trace down the sale of that piece of property, to see who signed the dower to that land. So we see that William and Bethsheba Yarborough were married ca 1794.

One reason I believe that George married the third time was because a son Jefferson

"turned up" dead in 1850, as stated in Clarke County records - but had a living heir. I am getting ahead of myself. I went to Clarke County to investigate George Yarborough's family. Those records would not have told me a thing had it not been for a law suit in 1893. Remember I told you that one of George Yarborough's wives was Phoebe Wyatt, the daughter of Zachariah Wyatt of Henry County, Tennessee at the time of his death.

Soon after 1850 - probably ca 1852-53 George Yarborough and his wife Ada, and George's children by Phoebe moved to Clarke County. George Yarborough died intestate in Clarke County in 1862, according to his daughter, Margaret's statement in court.

To go back a little: Orphans' Minutes Book # 6 page 365, Sumter County, Alabama 1849

10 September/says that the children of George Yarborough chose their brother George W. Yarborough as their guardian-- as all the children except Margaret were over 15.

Ann was 19; Zachariah (called Wyatt) was 16; John S. was 14 and Margaret was 10, children of George Yarborough and legatees of Zachariah Wyatt deceased of Henry County, Tennessee. George W. Yarborough made bond for \$500.00 for each child with George Yarborough and Benjamin White securities. (I am wondering if Zachariah Wyatt's will had to be recorded in Sumter County - had not thought about it till that minute- shall see the first of the week, and then will know if George W. Yarborough and Jefferson Yarborough were Phoebe's children - otherwise will have to check Henry County, Tenn. for this.) Later - Zachariah Wyatt's will is not recorded in Sumter. I remember seeing a record of the name Jefferson Yarborough in Marengo County Index to Deeds or to Wills - but did not check at the time as I thought I could not place him in any line. Shall check in Marengo at a later date.

From the records in Clarke County, Miss., I gathered that George and his second wife Ada Mason Yarborough, bought a section of land in that county. About 30 years after George's death - 1893 - they had a law suit (thank goodness for that suit or we would

Are known what became of this family.

This suit was between George E. Yarborough et al and Margaret Poole et al.

Citations were sent to George Yarborough who lived at Melvin Post Office, Choctaw County, Alabama (By the way some one said that there was a community called Yarbro in Choctaw County, but no Yarboroughs had lived there; this proves it false); Maggie C. Smith, Waco, Texas; George W. Yarborough, Beckville, Texas, children of George W. Yarborough and his second wife Sarah E. who afterward married Mr. McLendon after Frances C. Yarborough Geo. W.'s death- another child of Geo. W.'s/was mentioned - (child by a former wife was Frances Chapman of Sumter County)

George W. Yarborough Jr., stated that he did not know where the heirs of John S. Yarborough lived.

These papers further stated that when George Yarborough died in 1862 he left as his only surviving heirs, his grandson George W. Yarborough the son of Jefferson Yarborough who died intestate in 1850; and the following living children: John S., Z. W., James J., George W., Mrs Anna Bedwell; Mrs Margaret J. Poole; all of whom have since died intestate and all left children surviving them except Mrs. <sup>Anna</sup> Bedwell who left neither husband or children. The residences of Z. W., John S., and James Yarborough unknown, except however Maggie <sup>child</sup> Smith/ and one of the heirs of John S. Yarborough who lived in Waco.

It also stated that the defendent, George W. Yarborough, is not to be confused with George W. Yarborough, son of George and grandson of William and Bethsheba Yarborough. The defendent, Geo. W. Yarborough, was the son of Jefferson Yarborough. George W. Yarborough the son of George died intestate in 1873 on 22 July, and left a widow Sarah E. (now Mrs. McLendon) and four children, viz: George E., George W., William T., and Maggie ( and another daughter Frances C. by another marriage) It also stated that three of George W. and Sarah E. Yarborough's children: viz: George W., William T. and Maggie died intestate without spouses or children. Mrs. Poole in her dispositio.



stated again that George Yarborough died intestate in 1862. In 1870 James J. Yarborough sold to Geo. W. Yarborough, his brother; the others including the son of Jefferson, owned in fee simple the other land but claimed that Mrs. Anna Bedwell and Jos. Yarborough made a deed of gift to her of their lands. It seems there was no recording in court of these sales and deeds of gift, I never found in any book the outcome of all this suit (Nelle M. Jenkins now talking) but I did George's heirs and when some of them died - which was the best part to us. I went to where someone said the Yarborough's lived but could find no cemeteries where they were buried.

\* \* \* \* \*

Please turn to page 29 Volume I number 2 and you will see the children of Thomas and Jemima (Merrill) Yarbrough listed. At this time I shall give you the children of this couple. \*

Charles Yarbrough, son of Thoams and Jemima Yarbrough was born 23 September 1810, died 17 July 1879, married 10 September 1833 Polly Serene Womack who was born 9 Sept. 1817, died 18 May 1896. The mother of Polly Serene Womack was Polly Wiseman prior to her marriage. Charles and Polly Serene are buried in the Yarbrough Cemetery in Lexington, N. C. Their children are as follows:

- 1- Jemima Jane born 19 December 1834 died 18 January 1857 md. -----
- 2- Robert Alexander born 17 August 1836 died 17 November 1862 md. Margaret ---
- 3- John Thomas born 1 February 1839 (No history) but living when his father died.
- 4- Amanda Matilda born 26 November 1840 died 8 January 1919, md. David Sink 21 Sept. 6.
- 5- Lucy Elizabeth born 3 June 1842 died 27 January 1848
- 6- Charles Allison born 3 March 1844 Member Co. B, 48th Reg. Killed 3 Mar 1864 at the Battle of the Wilderness; Fortress Monroe, Wilmington
- 7- --- Winifred born 11 December 1845 died 28 Sept. ---
- 8- James Knox born 13 Sept 1847 died 20 June 1938 md. Polly Anna Bass 26 Feb. 1873
- 9- William Harrison born 11 November 1849 died 4 April 1922 md. Irene Loisa Kindley Feb. - 1897. I have only her death date 6 October 1953.

Children of Charles and Polly Serene Yarbrough, continued -

10- Samuel Milton born 29 September 1851

11- Albert Lovelace born 2 September 1852, died 12 <sup>July 1901</sup> January 1939, md. Algenia Tussey.

12- Mary Frances born 29 October 1855 - no history

13- Isaac Green born 1 February 1860 md. Mary Alice Tussey

14- Laura Amelia born 6 July 1862 died 16 April 1877

\* \* \* \* \*

On page 50, Volume # I you will notice that I mentioned James Knox Yarbrough having been converted at the Jersey Settlement Church, and his descendants knew which pew he was sitting in at the time. On September 5th 1961, just after I was at the Church mentioned above, I had a letter from a son of James Kox Yarbrough. He lives at Strafford, Missouri. He said in part: "My father James Knox Yarbrough, was the only member of my immediate family who came to this state to live. I have sought from every source at my command to get his Civil War Records but I can only find that he was conscripted and that he was at Appomattox with General Lee who was never out-fought but was compelled to surrender to avoid useless slaughter .... I have two biscuits baked in North Carolina in 1896. They were placed in my father's lunch on his way home from a visit there. I have a Tennessee squirrel rifle brought by ox train to Missouri in 1829 by my grandfather Bass who was one of the first settlers in this county. You see how I love the past", signed, D. C. (Bob) Yarbrough.

In a letter dated 17 October 1961, Bob - tells something about himself, but begins by saying that he wished he were able to co-operate with me in getting the material for the quarterly but due to his poor physical condition he was unable to do so. He stated that he could not use pen or pencil to any degree of satisfaction and that it made him very nervous to use a type-writer. Bob said that for many years he was manager of the local Farmers' CO-Op store had had many congratulations upon the fine set of books which he kept. For 21 years he was loading dock foreman in

Springfield, Mo., with one of the largest feed manufacturing plants in the world. The loading dock was a city block long, and he checked out-going produce valued at about \$50,000 per day, as well as in-coming produce of perhaps like value. He said he had given 46 years to that of public works and was forced to retire in 1960 due to the condition of health. He then said, "As I have said before, my father was James Knox Yarbrough, his father was Charles, his father was Thomas and his father was Zachariah who married Miss Dowd. Behind that I do not know. I have many old letters too old and crisp to handle, and let no one see them unless under my inspection."

Signed, Bob.

I have letters from Mrs. Finch and Mrs. Tracy, nieces of Bob's, giving the family Bible information which I will give at a later time.

\* \* \* \* \*

You will notice that the next child under James Knox was William Harrison Yarbrough.

He was born 11 November 1849 ( a contemporary of my grandfather John Yarbrough ).

Nearly 30 years later ( 28 May 1878, to be exact ) my grandfather's oldest son, George  
(of Tyler, Texas)

Yarbrough/who was later known as the 49er, wrote his father, Littleton Yarbrough of Ashville, Alabama, St. Clair County, that he had recently had a letter from William H. Yarbrough, son of Charles Yarbrough of Davidson County, N. C. The letter, so great uncle George said, was written from Fair Grove, Green County, Mo., where he had a brother (James Knox) who had been there for several years. (I will give this letter in full at a later date. I sat up nearly all night copying these letters one time while visiting my aunt, Elizabeth Yarbrough, who lives where my mother was born and reared.)

\* \* \* \* \*

In 1956 I received a letter from Leta Yarbrough Matthews. She said that her father was William Harrison Yarbrough who was the son of Charles and the grandson of Thomas. She added, "He used to stay at the home of Col. George Yarbrough here on South Broadway and helped construct the I. and G. N. R. R. between Tyler and

and Mineola (or the Missiuri Pacific R. R.) Col. Yarbrough was a merchant in the early days of Tyler, and once when he went to New York to buy goods, he stopped off in Lexington, N. C. and visited in Charles Yarbrough's home which is still standing south of the city there. His stories of travel and adventure aroused my father's interest and that was when he was inspired to set out on his own for parts unknown. My father's brother, James Knox Yarbrough, had already migrated to Strafford, Mo., so our father joined him and stayed in that vicinity until he made enough to go still farther on. He even went to college at Boliver Baptist Academy, at Bolivar, Mo. He then taught school. Eventually, he made his way to Tyler, Texas and contacted Col. George Yarbrough, who was operating a rooming house (Note by Nelle M. Jenkins: he had lost his entire fortune during the Civil War which I will go into later) where my father obtained board and finally established a permanent residence here where he brought my mother as a bride. She was Irene Louisa Kinley of near Lexington, N.C. He and my father never knew each other until my father went back there on a visit in the late 1800's. They married February 1897 and came here (Tyler) to live at our present home site."

Isn't this fascinating? I shall give more of this later.

\* \* \* \* \*

On page 52 you will note Manoah Yarbrough's will, and on page 53 you will see the Bible record of Manoah's children. (Manoah Yarbrough was my great, great grandfather) You will also note on page 53 that Littleton Yarbrough, his son, was born 27 July 1802 in North Carolina; married Nancy Ashcraft (daughter of Drury and Elizabeth (Baker) Ashcraft) 7 April 1825 - I gave the Ashcraft records in Volume II, first issue - As I have mentioned George Yarbrough, the son of Littleton and Nancy Ashcraft Yarbrough, I will now give you the children of this couple, George was their oldest son or child and he left home for California during the gold rush of 1849, when grandfather, his brother, was a baby. There were 12 of these children, my grand-

father, John Yarbrough, was the youngest. They are as follows from Littleton's Bible:

1. George Yarbrough born 2 June 1826 died 25 Feb. 1899 md. Augusta Herrin 18 July 1855
2. Elizabeth Yarbrough born 27 June 1828; died 4 May 1881 md. James M. Philips  
23 September 1847.
3. Hugh Yarbrough, born 24 April 1830, disappeared in Texas, married Anne Seaton  
28 August 1852.
4. Mary Yarbrough born 30 July 1832, died 25 Feb. 1881, md. 1st Wiley Moore 25 Dec.  
1855, 2nd L. E. Verner 1 March 1866.
5. Wiley Yarbrough born 17 November 1834, died in Tyler, Tex., md. Lizzie Looney  
in Alabama 5 December 1871. Wiley was a physician.
6. Burk Yarbrough, born 9 November 1836, 20 July 1873, md. Lucy Caroline (Johnnie)  
Wimberly 8 March 1865 in Texas
7. Nancy Yarbrough born 13 July 1838, buried at Box Cemetery, Ragland, Ala., md.  
Dr. H. H. Brewster 23 January 1855 -see last line page 69  
Volume I of the Quarterly.
8. Margaret Yarbrough born 22 Feb. 1840, died in Houston 15 April 1920, md. William  
Henry Herrin 21 March 1866, in Tyler, Texas.
9. Obadiah Yarbrough born 7 October 1842; died 17 October 1846.
10. Jennie Yarbrough born 31 January 1844; died in Tyler, Texas, married Thomas Man-  
ghum 18 July 1865.
11. Sarah Yarbrough born 13 February 1846, died 15 October 1846.
12. John Yarbrough, born 9 July 1848, died 22 December 1933; md. 1st Sallie Cooper  
28 Sept. 1871, 2nd 18 December 1883 Lula Fitts.

All the above children of Littleton and Nancy Ashcraft Yarbrough made their way to Texas, around Tyler, except Elizabeth who married James M. Philips (their sons, George and Albert went to Tyler; Cousin George's sons Ross and George H. live there now), Nancy who married Dr. H. H. Brewster (their children went to Texas - one of the descendants is a Judge), and my grandfather John Yarbrough. Texas is full of Littleton Yarbrough's descendants; as is California.

Littleton Yarbrough had a brother Manoah, Jr., who was born 14 April 1813, died in Mississippi 16 Feb. 1863. His son William went on to Texas. Littleton Yarbrough died 1 Oct. 1879; his wife Nancy died 14 July 1883. I have Nancy's night cap . . .

I will give you more about each of Littleton's children and their children at a later time.

\*\*\*\*\*

All of us have read about Meredith and his efforts to enter Ole Miss, and some of us know the part that State Senator George Yarbrough played in this drama. Ofcourse, he is against intergration and was on the campus when Meredith arrived on that fateful day. Senator Yarbrough is a powerful figure in Mississippi politics. On the 1 October 1962 Mrs. Fred B. Henley, (Etheldred G. ), the niece of Senator George Yarbrough, wrote me, "Tonight the people of Mississippi are deeply hurt for the uproar and blood shed in our state. So join us in prayer that understand, peace and right will prevail." She said that her family originally came from Franklin County, N. C. — the same place mine came from -- and then they settled around/Huntsville, Alabama. She stems from Charles Garland Yarbrough born 18 September 1801, Franklin County, N. C. He married Sarah Bagby Anderson in 1829 in Tennessee. Sarah B. Anderson was born in Linenburg District, Va., 13 June 1813 and died 6 March 1894, buried in Holly Springs, Mississippi. John and Nancy (Hamlet) Anderson were parents of Sarah B. Anderson Yarbrough. They moved to Marshall County, Mississippi in 1839, he followed the occupation of farmer. There were 11 children, seven of whom grew to mature years. Charles Garland Yarbrough died 26 November 1872 and is buried at Holly Springs, Miss.

Children:

Nancy was born 18 May 1830 died 4 June 1831

Rebecca " 23 May 1832 " 15 Jan. 1839

Martha Garland born 30 May 1834 died 1 Feb. 1910, md. 1870 James Sims of Holly Springs 3 children

Beatrice bbra 18 July 1836 died 23 May 1862 md., Dr. William M. Compton

Charles Garland born 30 Aug. 1838 died Feb. 1907, md., Janie Taylor

Arch Samuel born 18 July 1840 died 14 May 1913; md., Texanna Wilburn 1865. He was in Conf. Army Co. I First Miss. Inf. appointed surgeon 1862.

George Hoodson born 18 July 1842 died 11 May 1911, md., Ellen Jones 31 Oct. 1866.

Continued next page

Served in the Conf. Army - This was Mrs. Hensley's grandfather and the father of Miss. State Senator George Yarbrough. He was the father of 9 children: Mallarb, John, Woodson, Hamlet, George and Henry (twins), Ida Lee (Mrs. Hensley's mother), Dora and Lelia.

James Lee - no history

John W. - no history

Sellie H. G. born 27 July 1850, died 22 January 1861

Jennie B. born 5 June 1855, died 14 April 1861.

---

The above Ellen Jones, wife of George Woodson Yarbrough was the dau. of Mallab and Clementine Suggs Jones: Geo. Woodson and Clementine had chn: Mallarb died unmarried, John W., Woodson, Hamlet Garland married Callie Malone - they had 5 children: Geo. <sup>James</sup> and Henry twins, (Geo. died; James Henry no issue; Ida Lee born 15 Jan. 1872 md., died 29 Sept. 1957 Hillary Ethelred Gardner 25 May 1904/Parents of 5 children; Lelia born 1887 md. Matt A. Nesbit - she died 1952 -no issue;

The children of Ida Lee (Yarbrough) and Hillary Ethelred Gardner: John Hillary born 10 May 1905 married 17 April 1938 Ruby Short. They are parents of four children: (1) Hillary Ethelred; Betsy Short, Darah and Sue.

(2) Helen Anderson born 15 May 1905 md., Howard P. Parris. Parents of 2 children: Howard P., Jr., md. Jeanne and they have 3 children. Joan married William E. Barnes and they had 3 children; she then md.; Neil F. Munh and they have no children; Ruth Allen born 24 September 1908 md., 12 November 1934 Claud H. Taylor and they have one child Robert Fleming Taylor who married Lois Randall no children.

Martha Yarbrough born 24 July 1910 md., 3 May 1936 Clyde A. Shoults and they have 2 children: Don and Martha Jane. The latter md., Frank Anthony, they have 2 children.

Ida Ethelred (Ted) born 22 Aug. 1912, md., 31 Dec. 1932 Fred B. Hensley. They are parents of 3 children: Wilson born 28 November 1934 md., 7 May 1961 Connie Conrod and they have 1 child; Travis born 16 Nov. 1939 md., Sue Johnson, 1 child; Fred Wayne born 7 Dec. 1944, died ( Dec. 1944.

If you will turn to page 33, Volume # I you will see that Richard Yarborough - the son of William and Bethsheba Yarborough - married Leana Brazile in Greene County, Alabama, 6 April 1824.

(The 1840 Census lists only the head of the household - no other person in the household listed except by age group). Richard Yarborough was listed on page 76 1840 Sumter Co., Ala., Census

Richard Yarborough

Males: 2 under 5; 1 between 5/10; 1 between 10/15; 1 between 15/20; 1 between 20/30  
1 between 40/50

Females: 2 between 5/10; 1 between 20/30; 1 between 40/50.

Richard was still in Sumter County in 1840 as on 7 December 1840 he was appointed administrator of his father's (William) estate; and made bond in sum of \$30,000.00 with Harvey Yarborough, John May and Walter B. May (his brothers-in-law), John B. Bunn and Jesse Wormack securities.

He was in Sumter County in 1837 as I have recently found an old Commissioners' Court book that has not been opened in over a hundred years and found that on 17 February 1837 that Richard Yarborough and Stephen Yarborough were appointed by the Commissioners "to mark a way for a road from Livingston to Washington County." In the same book I found that Richard Yarborough was allowed to establish a ferry across Sucarnuchee Creek 18 August 1834. The ferry was in T 18 Sec. 4 R2W. On the 6 August 1835 Richard Yarborough was appointed School Commissioner in T 18 R2W - this was to administer the 16th Section funds. On the 3rd Monday in August Richard Yarborough was allowed \$45.00 for services "rendered the county".

(This early book was full of the Yarboroughs doings. In 1837 Harvey Yarborough was allowed \$2.00 for guarding the jail. On 12 May 1845 Harvey Yarborough was appointed Coroner for Sumter County. In 1839 George Yarborough was allowed to establish a ferry across Kowabe River.)

Richard Yarborough and his brother Harvey operated a grist mill on the Sucarnuchee River below Livingston, near the ferry which Richard operated.



Mrs. W. P. Svec (Dorothy), a descendant of Richard and Leannah (as Dorothy spells her name), wrote me in years past "In 1858 Richard's wife Leannah had died and he married Frances E. Dorsey, a widow, from Georgia, and a long time friend of the family. (The Census gives Frances having been born in S. C.) William B. Yarborough, son of Richard and Leannah, married his step-mother's daughter, Mary Jane Darsey and they became the grandparents of Dorothy Svec. Mary Jane was 12 years old when Richard married her mother, Frances Darsey. In some notes which Dorothy's mother made on the family, she said that Frances Darsey was born a Chisolm, from the family which Chisolm's Trail was named for.

Dorothy has told me that Hopewell Baptist Church in Smith County, Texas; has been a place of worship, continuously, since 1857 when Harvey Yarborough donated 10 acres of land for the site. The minutes state, "Brother Yarvey Yarborough and Bro. W. McCrary having no compass, staked off the building site, one clear starlit night, by the North Star; so as to have the house due north and south. The ground was a lovely and desirable spot on the Tyler-Garden Road, and except for a few large trees, was covered waist high with grass." She went on to say that there was a spot set aside behind the church for a cemetery, and that Leannah is buried there, altho she could not find her grave. So many of the stones, Dorothy said, have toppled over, and broken into pieces, or the engraving has been erased with time. It is said that in 1864 that the members of that church owned more than 200 slaves and that many of them were members of that church. More about Richard and his descendants later.

\* \* \* \* \*

There is so much that I want to tell you about all these Yarb(o)roughs, and others, till I hardly know where to stop - or begin as for that matter - I want to begin our Hon. G. W. Yarborough's line next Quarterly. He lives in Montgomery and had done so much research and has helped others in tracing their lines. His is a collateral line with most of ours, as I believe we branch off early in the Yarb(o)rough history from his line.

March 31, 1963

Dear Cousins: You will notice that we are beginning a series of articles on the ALLIED FAMILIES - or families connected by marriage with the Yarb(o)roughs. I have mentioned several, so far, and will continue to give these families in the next few numbers and will also continue on the Yarb(o)rough lines. It is very hard to stop with just one line as they are all intermarried - seeming to back track on each other.

Yesterday a man from Florida asked me to do some work on his line and sent me what he knew. I was amazed to see the William Yarborough names in Sumter County, being the same as his line which was in Sumter at the same time. They was William C. (his C. stood for Clement and it originated in Amelia County, Va., where the Yarb(o)-roughs came from). He even had a Bersheba in his line I have seen it spelled several ways.

I am planning to get the next issue out real early as I will be away the last weeks in June. I will touch a class in Genealogy at Howard College, Birmingham, Alabama, at that time. I shall have to do some studying for it, too. If I know anything about Genealogy it is because I taught myself- no one seems to have studied to become a genealogist. Any way, I shall be happy to know that I have helped someone get started in a fine hobby - but an expensive one. It is a wonderful interest for people as they get older. It is time-consuming, too - but it keeps the cogs of the brain well lubricated - and wards off senility. Hope you enjoy this Quarterly.

I want to point out a discrepancy in the birth date of Margaret Ann Miller as Sen. Ralph Yarborough has it (this is his grandmother) and of that date in the old Miller Family Bible. It could be in deciphering of old writing - or in just being mistaken in information of word of mouth. Guess Ralph can choose which ever he wants.

Nelle

YARBROUGH - YARBOROUGH

AND

ALLIED FAMILIES

A QUARTERLY

BY

Mrs. Nelle Morris Jenkins

Emelle, Alabama

Seventh Issue March 1963

Volume 2

Number 3

## List of those attending Yarbrough Reunions, N. C.

is indebted to Mrs. Baxter R. Yarbrough, former Historian for the Yarbrough Family Reunion in Lexington, N. C., for the list of relatives and visitors at the last two reunions. Those present were as follows:

Mr. & Mrs. Spurgeon Ayers, Lexington, N.C.	Sandra Simpson, Lexington, N. C.
Mr. & Mrs. John Lopp, " "	Lynn Truell, " "
Mr. & Mrs. Ralph J. Yarbrough, Jean and Janet Valley Stream, New York	Mr. & Mrs. R. S. Yarbrough, Cindy and Sammy, Lexington, N. C.
Mr. & Mrs. Wett Truell, Lexington, N. C.	Charles Oscar Sink, " "
Mr. & Mrs. Steve Truell, " "	Mr. & Mrs. Gerald Wagoner, Lexington
Mr. & Mrs D. C. Yarbrough, Jr., and Cliff Lexington, N. C.	Terry Wayne Yarbrough, "
Mr. & Mrs. Bill Yarbrough and Mark Lexington, N. C.	L. S. Yarbrough, Sr., "
Mr. & Mrs. Dermot Yarbrough, Jr., " "	Mr. & Mrs. Carl Yarbrough, Sr., "
Mr. & Mrs. Lynn Byerly, Lexington, N. C. and Freddie Nyerly	Mr. & Mrs. Carl Yarbrough Jr., "
Mr. Maggie Taylor, " "	Mr. & Mrs. Gilbert Yarbrough "
R. L. Yarbrough " "	Mr. & Mrs. Odell Yarbrough "
Mr. & Mrs. Jack Truell " "	Mr. & Mrs. Gilmer Lopp "
Miss Gena Gilmore, Lexington N. C.	Mr. & Mrs. Paul V. Yarbrough "
Mr. & Mrs. Marvin Tate, " "	Mr. & Mrs. R. S. Yarbrough "
Mr. & Mrs. Robert R. Tate " "	Mrs. & Mrs. Kenneth Truell, Southmont, N.C.
Nancy and Susan Tate	Mrs. Nelle M. Jenkins, Emelle, Alabama Bertram and Lolita Jenkins
Mr. & Mrs. J. C. Tate Alexandria, Va.	Mr. & Mrs. Webb Brinkley and Alisa Welcome, N. C.
Mr. & Mrs. Lloyd Everhardt, Lexington	N.C. Mr. & Mrs. Charles H. Smith, Salisbury,
Mr. & Mrs. Dermot Yarbrough, Sr. "	Mr. & Mrs. Hubert. Smith High Point, N.C.
Marvin Yarbrough, " "	Mr. & Mrs. Richard Smith, " "
Mr. & Mrs. L. C. Leonard, Lexington, N. C.	Mr. & William Smith " "
Clarence Yarbrough " "	Mr. & Mrs Wylie M. Yarbrough, Winston-Salem, N. C.
Mr. & Mrs Sam Sink, Cherya, Ronnie and Pamela Lexington, N.C.	and "Mo" and Timmy Yarbrough

T.P.

Mr. & Mrs. Sims, Kannapolis, N. C.

Mr. & Mrs. Robert Carroll, Denton, N.C.

Mr. & Mrs. Baxter Yarbrough Jr., Lee &  
Ann Yarbrough, Hastings, Florida

Charles W. Hadley, Badin, N. C..

Mrs. Z. Z. Hadley, Sr., Badin, N.C.

Mrs. Lora Y. Tracy, Springfield, Mo.

Miss Elizabeth Yarbrough, Ashville, Ala.

Mr. & Mrs. John Yarbrough, Elizabeth and  
Margaret Yarbrough, Ashville, Ala.

Mr. & Mrs. Ike Jackson, High Point, N.C.  
Sharon, David, Hilda, Randall Jackson

Mr. & Mrs. J. H. Leonard, Badin, N.C.

Mr. & Mrs. Baxter R. Yarbrough Sr.,  
Kannapolis, N. C.

Mr. & Mrs James Ratcliff, High Point, N.C.  
N.C.

Mr. & Mrs Charles Hedrick, Granite Quarry  
and Cathy and Cameron Hedrick

Mr. & Mrs. Joel Wagoner and Joel Jr.,  
Liberty, N. C..

Mr. Grady R. Yarbrough, Greensboro, N. C.

Mr. & Mrs. Lloyd Horn, " "

Mr. & Mrs. George D. Finch, Stafford, Mo.

Mrs. Baxter R. Yarbrough's was Martha

Frances Dumas, born 25 December 1847,

died 12 June 1918, The mother of Martha

Frances Dumas was Elizabeth Malone Lilly.

She married James Dumas, and his father

was Henry Dumas.

\* \* \* \* \*

I wish that someone would  
send a list of those who attended the  
Yarbrough reunion in Missouri, last  
summer. It is nice to record the names  
so posterity will know that we existed.

THE MILLER FAMILY

Remember we have said that Harvey Yarborough of Sumter County, Alabama, married Margaret Ann Miller, daughter of Dr. Charles G. Miller of Lauderdale County, Miss., 24 December 1846. I showed you on the map of Sumter County where Harvey Yarborough lived, at one time, in relation <sup>to</sup> the Miller home in Lauderdale County - just across the line in Mississippi. We presume they met at old Oxford Church in Sumter County, not far from their homes. The whole country side worshipped there, from the Eastern Lauderdale and Western part of Sumter. Descendants of the Millers still worship there. I went to that community and talked with many people when I began to work on the Miller family history. There were two sets of Millers in that community. I found that they had the same given names so it was very hard for me to distinguish between the two families. They have something - a little - on their direct lines, but I knew nothing about Margaret Ann Miller Yarborough. I knew the courthouse burned in Lauderdale County so thought I could not find anything about this family there. I did find where Margaret Miller, relict of Dr. Charles G. Miller, had petitioned the court for dower from her late husband's estate; she named the following heirs: A.J.; T.J.; M.V.B.; G.L.; Margaret Ann Yarborough, wife of Harvey Yarborough of Tyler, Texas; M. Elizabeth McElroy, wife of Isaac McElroy of Cuba, Alabama and James C., living at Erwin Springs, Chickasaw Indian Territory. This was in 1878. I went to see the McElroys - their name is legion - and they all said they could not help me - they claimed to not be related to each other. I found that they had intermarried among themselves, and with the Dr. Miller family a time or two. I finally secured the address of Miss Nellie Miller and asked her about the Dr. Miller family. She gave me the address of Mrs. M. Duncan of Portsmouth, Va., and I wrote her. Bless her, she has suffered with high blood pressure for a long time, but she finally wrote me a great deal about the Millers which I will give you now. Mrs. Duncan said that the story of the Miller background which has circulated in their family for more

than a century, is there were two brothers, Dr. Charles Gilbert Miller and John Miller, along with several other families, moved from New Hanover County, North Carolina - Wilmington area - to Lauderdale County, Mississippi, in 1838, near Lauderdale but in the Oxford Church Community in Alabama, where they made their home. John Miller moved on west, and none of the family ever heard of him again. She said that the Millers made their way from North Carolina <sup>covered</sup> by/wagon train, bringing their belongings and slaves with them. The Millers were descendants of some earlier settlers in the colonies of Scotch-Irish blood who migrated to America from Ulster, Ireland in the years between 1735 and 1745. A number of these families settled around the Wallace area in Duplin County, N.C. One of these families was the Pigford family, one of whom married a Miller, and from whom Mrs. Duncan is descended.

This record is from the Charles Gilbert Miller family Bible - you will see that he married twice!

Charles Gilbert Miller was born 22 April 1800

Martha, wife of C.G. Miller born 3 October 1804

Children: John R. Miller was born 25 January 1823

George W. Miller was born 22 July 1825

Margaret A. Miller was born 11 March 1827 (Ralph Yarborough's Gr. Mother)

Andrew J. Miller was born 28 April 1829

Thomas J. Miller was born 25 September 1831 (Mrs. Duncan's grandfather)

James C. Miller was born 4 February 1833

Martin Van B. Miller born 21 November 1837

Gilbert L Miller was born 8 April 1841

Martha Elizabeth Miller born 13 March 1843 (She married I. R. McElroy)

#### MARRIAGES

Charles Gilbert Miller and Martha Jones married 20 January 1822

Charles Gilbert Miller married Margaret Eakins 9 November 1866 (2nd wife)

DEATHS

John R. Miller died 5 October 1825

Martha Miller died 5 March 1845

Dr. Charles Gilbert Miller died 22 April 1877

Leroy Jenkins died 2 February 1888 (He married Margaret Eakins Miller after Dr. Miller's death.)

Miller Children's marriages

Andrew J. Miller married Sallie Dunlap and lived in Scooba, Mississippi, and had two children: Emma who married Edd Halford and went to Texas; James married Viola Josephine Atlock and lived in Meridian, Mississippi.

Marin Van Buren Miller married Annie —. Mrs. Duncan said she remembered her uncle called Martin and his wife "aunt Annie". There were three children: Maggie, Fannie and little boy a few months old. This was in the early 1890's.

Mrs. Duncan said she had no record of Margaret Ann Miller and was so glad to learn of her through me. All she could tell me about her was her birth date, which I am sure Senator Ralph Yarborough, Texas, will be happy to have. She said she remembered visiting her aunt Lizzie McElroy's home in Cuba, Ala., and she remembered the girls Daisy and Lillie. Daisy died, and Lillie married a Mr. Walton. She died and is buried in the McElroy cemetery south of Cuba. There were two older sons: Charlie (who became a doctor), and Clarence - their descendants live around Cuba. One of the descendants of Isaac and Lizzie McElroy married into the Miller family. This Mr. John Miller is in his 80's but is quite active. He took me near the old Miller family cemetery but we could not get there due to the bad road. He said Dr. Miller and his wife are buried in lead lined caskets.

Albert L. Miller married Louisa Jane Barrett and had 10 children.

J. (Thomas Jefferson) Miller married Francesonia Maria Pigford, They lived near Alabama; and were parents of 9 children. One of these children, Mary Sibyl married J. McElroy, nephew of Isaac McElroy of Cuba and became parents of Mrs. Duncan of Portsmouth, Va.



Mrs. Duncan wrote me that she well remembered the old Miller home where Dr. Miller's second wife lived. It was grand and spacious; the fine old furniture, the lovely fine plush drapes and upholstery, the highly polished floor throughout the house - like polished mirrors - almost. She said that the grandchildren called the second Mrs. Miller, "Aunt Maggie". If you will look on page 167 of "Pioneer Families of Sumter County, Vol. I" - you have a copy Ralph - you will find that Mrs. Maggie Bond Elliott's mother was Sue Eakins; she was a sister of Margaret Eakins who married Dr. Miller. Then another sister married William Melancthon Elliott - her name was Elizabeth Jane. That made Margaret Bond and William M. Elliott first cousins. I knew Mrs. Maggie (Margaret) Elliott real well. After Mrs. Margaret Miller married Leroy Jenkins he heard a noise at the barn across the road and went out to see what the trouble was. A Negro entered the house and knocked his wife in the head; she lived but never seemed to be just right afterward. The barn was burned the same night. I have heard the Negroes were looking for money. And it is said that the graves near the house were dynamited for the same reason. Mrs. Wilder, granddaughter of Dr. Miller, aged 94, is still living. She has a daughter who married a McElroy and her daughter, Nell, married John Stegall of Eufaula. I would have told you, when I started this research on the Miller family, that I knew <sup>no</sup> one descended from Dr. Miller. It is a fact that I know about 50 or 60 of the Miller-McElroy relatives, who live around me and whom I have known since I came to Sumter County.

I will give more about these people when I get out Volume II of Pioneer Families of Sumter County - which I hope will be some time in 1964. Another of your relatives, Ralph, is Mrs. Coleman Dial, nee Wilder (page 114 Ella Dial record) who is a great granddaughter of Dr. Charles Gilber Miller. Mr. and Mrs. Dial live near her mother, Mrs. Wilder, and near Oxford church which is near the place Harvey Yarborough lived when he voted at Yarborough's store.

A few Sundays ago I went to Chiles' Mill on Alamuchee Creek as I heard there was a

cemetery in that neighborhood. Knowing the Yarboroughs - Richard and Harvey and Stephen - lived there along with the families of their sisters who married Mays, I was hoping to be able to "turn up" some Yarborough graves. I talked with white people whom I knew this is about 30 miles from Emelle - but they knew of no cemetery except a family burying ground of a Braswell family. Then I talked with a Negro family and they said there is a cemetery in the swamp more than a half mile from the road but it was impossible for me to even walk to it as it was too boggy. They promised to guide me to it when it dries out - but the deer ticks will eat me up if I go in when it gets warm. I'll spray and try it tho. There is no use to try to avoid those ticks; if you fail to brush the vegetation where the ticks are, some large tick will get a hand full of these tiny deer ticks and throw them at you.

\* \* \* \* \*

SEALE- YARBOROUGH

My cousin, Mrs Joyce Ellison Graf of Washington wrote me in January that she had come down to Manassas and copied some Seale records, which she sent on to me. I would have liked to have copied them in the last issue of the Quarterly but they came in too late.

Here they are:

BOOK G. page 130 Will of ANTHONY SEALE (Appraised 4 March 1782, p.151)

1 - Anne Seale      Negro Sambo  
George  
Jenny - a mulatto woman  
1 - John, plantation on which I now live

1 - Anthony

1 - Betty Brown

John Seale paying unto William Seale, Thomas Seale, Charles Seale, Dorothy Stribling

executors: John, son    Anthony, son    William Brown, son in law.

Dated 10 (or 18th) August 1781

Witnesses: George King, Robert Brown, Thomas Bird\*, William Roundtree

at: Robert Graham

(\* I have just heard that the Birds in Sumter Co., are related to the Seales)

ILL BOOK G. p 445 (Sale of Estate of Anthony Seale)

Anthony Seale	John Seale Sb.	Wm Brown	Thomas Newman	John Seale, Jr.
Samuel Jackson	James Graham	Ann Seale	Richard Seale #	

John Seale (deceased) Balance due the said John Seale of said Anthony Seale (deceased)  
 -personal Estate of one hundred and thirteen pounds fourteen shillings, six pence —

8 December 1789      Henry Washington      Bernard Hove      Thomas Sanford

Mrs Graf, said that Richard Seale was in Lincoln County Ga., in 1818 (Tax list)

ILL BOOK G. p 453 (Final settlement) 6 April 1790

Thomas Seale, son of Charles Seale, Jr.	William Seale Sr.
Thomas Seale, Sr.	Dorothy Stribling
Anthony Seale	William Brown

ILL BOOK G. page 402 (Inventory of John Seale Estate — deceased)

George N. Brown, William Matthis, Newman Matthews

dated: 14 (11?) Sept. 1788

DEED BOOK P. p 230 2 June 1762

Anthony Seale to son John Seal ——— 125 A. — being part of a tract belonging to said  
 Anthony — line of Coll. John Champe on the north side of Littlehouse Branch .. ..  
 ranch called the Stickey branch ——— Mr. John Dickens

igned : William Oldham      and John Sims

DEED BOOK Q. p. 268 23 Jan. 1765

William Owen of Granville County, N. C. .... William Seale of Prince William County,  
 Va., my true and lawful attorney to recover from Chilediah Bristow of New Kent Co.,  
 Va. ... my whole right to the estate of my grandfather John Bristow .. which was  
 formerly in the county of Middlesex, Va.

esses: Anthony Seale, Jr.      Samson D'moville, .. James Cullins

Given by Court      2 April 1765

(Note by Nelle M. Jenkins - " - The next indent is the interesting part to me; it proves as far as I am concerned, that Jarvis Seale was the son of Anthony Seale.)

DEED BOOK Q. pp. 639-643 1 August 1768

Indenture between Capt. Thomas Blackburn and Anthony Seale, Jr. .. Ann Seale his wife and Jarvis Seale his son ... 150 A ... upon the 1st day of May each year ... the annual rent of 3 pounds current money of Va. plus land tax.

Page 640 shows a plat of land --- 1900 A. surveyed which was part of a larger tract taken up by John Dawkins and sold to Col. Richard Blackburn, deceased.

Anthony Seale Jr., had lot # 1

Henry Hope had lot # 2

James Kitcherside " " # 3

Obed. Harris " " # 4

Stephen Hopwood " " # 5

William Jones " " # 6 Henry Hampton # 7

DEED BOOK U. p. 305 15 October 1781

Ann Seale to John Seale .. gift .. slaves Samboe and George

Witnesses: Henry Wilson, William Norman, Robert Jarvis, John X Rollings,  
and John Seale, Jr.

Deed Book D: p. 352 10 March 1739

Indenture between John Champe -- Brunswick Parish, King George County, and Richard Jarvis and Mary his wife, of Hamilton Parish, Prince William County.

Witnesses: George Morton, John Talieforr and James Conoll

Deed Book D. p. 87 26 March 1739 DEED GIFT

Thomas Dallas to friend John Seale, son of Anthony Seale and Ann his wife, of Pr. William County .. to the above Anthony Seale for maintenance of aforesaid COTTOLL.

DEED BOOK W. p. 228-230 6 Sept. 1785 Ct 8 Aug. 1785

Indent between John Seale and Sarah his wife .. and Wm. Carr .. 313 A wheron I now live .. on great road from Blanford to red house \*. surveyed by George Eaves .. said tract of land was given me by my father's will, Anthony Seale, Sr. .. Nov. 1781

Ht: Colin Campbell, Bernard Gallagher, Ge. Murren, James W. Martin.  
(\* Jarvis Seale's application for pension mentioned living in the RED HOUSE. This notation by Nelle M. Jenkins)

WATKINS line in ST. CLAIR CO.,

ALABAMA

Evan Watkins (called "Jack" in the Philips-Yarbrough Family History) came to St. Clair County, Alabama about 1818, when Alabama was still a territory, along with his kith and kin. I will show how he was descended from Evan Watkins of Frederick County, Va.

Evan Watkins, Frederick Co, Va

Evan Watkins' will (signed by X:2 May 1764; proved 6 August 1765; Book 3-298  
Frederick Co., Va.)

My well beloved wife, Mary Watkin

Children: Evan Watkins ..... Executor

Thomas Watkins..eldest son, deceased (Leven Watkins of Sumter County, Ala.,  
is said to have benn descended  
from Thomas.)

Peter Watkins

Jean (no surname given)

Ann Lewis, wife of Roger Lewis

(John Lewis from Lancaster, Pa., was  
the first white settler in Augusta  
arriving 1732 (Augusta, this part,  
later became Frederick. His gr.son  
married Ann Watkins)

Eleanor Freaks, wife of Henry Freaks

David Watkins

Evan Watkins, grandson and son of Thomas Watkins, deceased

Witnesses/ John Paul, Thomas Adams, John Champeom

(The first will probated in Frederick County, Va., 1743 was that of Bryant McNamee-  
Evan Watkins and Wm Richie, securities (See Shenandoah Valley Pioneers & And Their  
Descendants, page 20, by T. K. Cartnell)

History of Orange County, Va., page 41 - In 1741 a road was ordered opened from  
Evan Watkins etc.

In 1744 Henning , Vol. 5 states a road was opened on Patomac River from Evans Watkins  
landing

PETER WATKINS

(See next page)

Peter X Watkins' will

Will sg 31 Jan. 1801

Vol 3 -- 79

Raleigh, N.C. State Archives  
Rutherford County

Peter Watkins' will continued —

My well beloved wife Hannah Watkins

Children: David Watkins

William Watkins ....executor

\* Evan Watkins ....executor

Ester Capshaw

Nancy McKenny

Elender Philips

Evan Watkins, my grandson and son of Daniel Watkins, deceased

Witnesses/ JacobxDavis, Philip Davis, B. Lashwell

and Grant in Rutherford County, N.C.:

Peter Watkins

Entry # 373

Granted # 241

Book 65 - 349

117 acres

9 Aug. 1787

1 May 1788

(Daniel Watkins died 1800 Vol 3 - 78 Dept Archives Raleigh, Left wife Elizabeth and two children Evan and Daniel)

\* These Watkins lived on the N.C.-S.C. line on Sucks Creek. Evan Watkins was living in South Carolina when his daughter Rebecca was born; and then back in N.C. until about 1816 when he appeared in a deed in Spartanburg Countym S. C. He had a land grant in that county in 1793. It seems that he left these parts after he sold his land (as did the Philips family) around the Cow Pen Battle Field area. The next we hear of him is in St. Clair County, Alabama. The 1820 Census of St Clair Co., shows: Evan Watkins, 1 M over 21; 6 M under 21; 1 F over 21; 2 F onder 21 10 in all. Both Elizabeth Hodges Hill and I were at first confused about this Evan Watkins as we had always heard of him spoken of as "Jack" - but as Elizabeth pointed out that is nickname for John; and John is English for Evan in Welsh; and Watkins is Welsh - "kin" added to a Welsh name means "son of" - as does just plain "s". She was first to decide that Evan Watkins will in in Deeds Book B 1831-1849 was our forebear

and was reassured when she found that Rebecca Philips was named as a daughter in this will. I later read this will, the abstract is as follows:

Will of Evan Watkins, Sr.

St. Clair County, Ala.

Deed Book B 1831-49

p. 668

To my loving wife Polly household furniture etc

Signed 17 May 1834

Recorded 9 Nov. 1840

To my son John Watkins

To my son Philip Watkins

To my son Evan Watkins, Jr.

To my son Bennett Watkins

To my son Green Berry Watkins

To my son Willis Watkins

To my daughter Rebecca Philips

To my daughter Patsy Wesson

To my daughter Frances Wesson

To my daughter Susannah Umphrey

Sons Philip Watkins and Evan Watkins Jr

appointed ex'ers of estate

Wit/ John F. Dill

Lorenzo Whisenant

Nancy Dill

John F. Dill swore on 21 Sept. 1840 that he was one of the subscribing witnesses to Evan Watkins' signature.

1850 CENSUS RECORDS St. Clair Co., Ala.  
WATKINS LINES

District 39

Family # 98 Philips, Reuben 72 S.C.  
Rebecca 61 "  
Mary 37 "  
Sarah Ann 21 "  
Pinckneu 18 Ala

MARRIAGE dates of the children of Evan and Polly (Dill) Watkins.

Rebecca married Reuben Philips Nov. 24 1808

John md. Susan Favors 12 January 1831

Bennett md. Emily Shirley 26 Dec. 1833

Evan, Jr., md. Margaret Brown 28 Dec '37

Green Berry md. (1) Polly Ann Hall 23 January 1834  
(2) Sarah Tidmore 7 Apr 1836

Philip md. Margaret Lester 22 Apr. 1841

Patsy md. Wesson

Frances md James Wesson 4 Sept. 1821

Susannah md. James Humphry 28 Apr. 1822

Willis md. Frances Ballinger 8 Dec. 1825

District # 40

Family # 24

Watkins, Bennett, 37 N.C. farmer  
Ann E., 32 S.C.  
Elizabeth 15 Ala  
Harriett 13 "  
Nancy 11 "  
Green B. 9 "  
Amanda 7 "  
Eliza 5 "  
Bennett 4 "  
Calvin 8/12 "

Born after 1850:

(1) Evan who md. a Miss Gay and had children George, Marion, Lee, Charles, Nancy, Sarah. Geo. lives at Cave City, Ark.

(2) Sarah

\* \* \* \* \*

Rebecca Watkins, daughter of Wvan (Jack) and Mary Ann also called Polly (Dill)

Watkins, was born near Spartanburg, S.C. 26 December 1789 and married Reuben Philips

son of James Philips, Revolutionary soldier, Maryland line - received certificate of balance due him for service 30 October 1784. Reuben had three other brothers, viz: James, Stephen and Jacob. James is said to have gone to New Jersey; Jacob was killed by negroes/for his money; Reuben moved to S.C. - lived in N.C. for a time. The original spelling was with two "ll's" but his branch of the family changed to one "l" as there was confusion in getting mail.

Reuben Philips was born 7 October 1777, married Rebecca Watkins 24 November 1808, and came to St. Clair County, Alabama in 1819 along with the Watkins family. Rebecca (Watkins) Philips died 11 December 1850 and Reuben Philips died 6 September 1856. Their children were: Delinda Philips born/19 August 1810, md. Miller Brown.

Benson Philips born 15 Jan. 1812 S.C. died 15 Oct. 1814 S.C.

Polly Philips born 27 Nov. 1813, died 11 Oct. 1868

Ross Philips born 31 Oct. 1815, died 15 July 1891

Jackson Philips born 29 May 1819, died 12 Jan. 1898

Nannie Philips born 6 April 1820 St. Clair Co., Ala., died 1896

James Madison Philips born 7 June 1822 " " " died 9 May 1905

Grandier Philips born 29 Oct. 1824 Alabama, died 29 May 1826

Sarah Ann Philips born 19 April 1827 " , died 1925

Caroline Philips born 3 November 1829 " , died 1883

Pinckney Philips born 22 March 1832 in " , died 30 June 1862

The oldest born, Delinda Philips, married Miller Brown, son of David & Sarah Brown, Mobile, Alabama, and later removed to Pontotoc, Miss. Miller Brown was born in Tenn. 10/8/1823 where his parents were living at the time.

The records on these Browns in St. Clair County are rather jumbled, hard to decipher etc., but I got this much from them by piecing together what I found: Marion Miller died intestate - BUT the estate settlement was found in Deed Book F 1862-68. His wife was Margaret C., and as there were no children, the court had to notify next



of Wm. This settlement evidently took place in 1862. Those named in the settlement were Marion Brown's brothers Miller, deceased; Jasper, William; sisters Margeritte wife of Evan Watkins Jr., living in Arkansas; Rebecca Sibert living in Dallas Co.; Lubana Frazier (said to be the wife of Charles C. P. Frazier); Harriett Lewis wife of W.G.O. Lewis of Mississippi; nephews and nieces: Richard D., Amanda, Moody, Alvin, Hasky, Thomas, William all children of William Brown. (This seems as if the above William were dead at the time. I believe the elder William Brown who seemed to have died in 1828 was a brother of David Brown as he was administrator and John F. Dill was gdn. of the grand children of David Brown and of this Wm.'s children who were minors. William's children had same names as David's children. The son of this William Brown Sr., who was William Jr., died in 1844 and his heirs were Nancy; his widow; Wm. A.; Thos. T. (or L); Patrick H.; Washington L.; James C.; Marytha wife of Manoah Yarbrough (jr.) and Caroline. Its an "educated guess" that William who died in 1844 married a Dill, niece of Evan Watkins Sr.'s wife. The children of William and Stacy Brown had Dill names. The Manoah Yarbrough mentioned above was the son of Manoah Yarbrough (my great great grandfather). My great grandfather, Chadrick Morris, Jr. who came from N.C. to St. Clair County in 1833, married Eunice Gibson who was the daughter of Eunice (Brown) Gibson in N.C. The name Eunice appears in some of the grandchildren of David Brown. The children of Miller Brown who was born 10/6/1809 and died 8 Feb. 1862 and wife Delinda Philips born 8/19/1810 and died 1 May 1854 Were :

William Ross Brown b. 6/9/31; d. 10/ /1865; md. Susan Moffett and had children :  
 T. Ross, Susan, Wm. Pinckney and Wm. Lewis Brown.

James David Brown b. 11/24 1832; d. 3/2/1909, md. Eliza Smith and had four children:  
 Joshua Miller Brown; Nanie who md. J. M. Powell; Andrew Jackson Brown, and James O. Brown.

THIRD child was Amanda Brown b. 29 Oct. 1834, d. 18 Dec. 1862m md. Dr. A. B. Caruth and had 3 chn.: Dr. L.O. Caruth, Clara Caruth who md. D. T. Adams and Florence Caruth who md. John Gray.

Elizabeth Brown b. 14 July 1836, d. 27 Aug. 1856 married John W. Cox and had one daughter named Sallie Cox who md. W. K. Payne and went to Talpa, Texas.

Rufus Jasper Brown, 5th child was born 19 January 1838, d. 22 Dec. 1868; md. Sarah Hutchison (sometimes spelled Hutchinson) 27 June 1860, the daughter of Wm. H. and Sarah E. Hutchison; she was b. at Newberry Co., S.C. 15 March 1843. Their children were: Mary Elizabeth Brown b. 4/27/61, d. 1/12/1896, md. Edward Charles Pegues at Pontotoc, Miss.; 12/14/1880 and had six children: Annie Laurie, John Edward, Mary Melton, Sunset Scott, Helen Belle and Ruth Pegues.

Jimmie Bell Brown md. Martin Ball Pitts and had 7 children: Lilla Bell, Katherine, Miller B., Murphy J., Kerfert M., Sarah E., and Philip L. Pitts.

Martha Jane Brown died as a child.

Amanda Adrienne Brown, b. 4/2/1866, d. 5/16/1838 md. W. M. Wheeler and had 9 children:

Mary E., Annie Ball, Louise, Wm. M. jr., John R., Josephine, Sarah, Felix Z.,

and James Wheeler.

John Wm. Brown b. 8/22/1867, d. 4/22/1951 md. twice. (1) Minnie Thompson and had one child Rufus Lee Brown; (2) Ada Knox and had 8 children: Sarah Almarine, Knox, Floyd H., Allen, Ralph, Ike, John A., and Mary E. Brown.

Henry Rufus Brown b. 5/21/1869, d. 1/1/1921, md. Annie R. Gilliam and had 2 children: Goss G. and Annie Bell Brown.

Mary Elizabeth, oldest daughter of Rufus Jasper Brown and Delinda (Philips) Brown, who married Edward Charles Pegues, died at Pontotoc, Miss. Soon after her death, Edward Charles moved with his 6 children to Abilene, Texas. He died at San Antonio 5/27/1928. Their children were: Annie Laurie Pegues b 9/26/1881, md. Gideon Christian on 3/7/1901 and had children: Thos. Edward, G. L. Jr., and John Pegues Christian.

Ann E. Pegues md. Beulah Flanagan 6/2/1909 and had: J.E. Jr., Mary Alice, Curtis Scott and Robert Alton Pegues

*Mary*  
 Malton Pegues b. 7/21/1885 md Andrew McCormick Girand 9/12/1906 and had one son  
*Charles*  
 Charles Francis Girand, born 21 August 1907, md. Viola McGinness 11/12/1934 and they  
*have*  
 one child, Charles Andrew Girand born 6/10/1937. . The Girands live in San An-  
 to; I am indebted to our cousin May Girand for the exact dates of some of the above  
 found some of the se cousins in the "Short History of Philips-Yarbrough Families."  
 (NEXT ISSUE I WILL GIVE AMZI BYERS BROWN family and the other Brown child-  
 ren; AND the other children of Reuben and Rebecca Philips, as well as  
 the other Evan Watkins children. They are so intermarried with the  
 Yarbroughs until I have to lay a good foundation.)

Gibbs - Yarbrough.

(MARY TRUEHEART GIBBS b. Sumter County 5 Feb: 1843, d. Robeline, La., 12 Oct. 1933.)  
 Before I ever knew that one of these Sumter Gibbs married a Yarbrough, I was in-  
 terested in that family. Charles Richardson Gibbs came to Sumter County in the  
 1830's. The first I ever noticed about them was the tragedy which struck the family  
 as recorded in 2 August 1837 issue of "The Voice of Sumter", as follows: "Four deaths  
 occurred on the plantation of Charles R. Gibbs, six miles from this place - all  
 within a week's time! On July 26 Leonard Gibbs, aged 6 died; on the 27 July Mrs.  
 Claresza Gibbs died, she was the consort of Francis Gibbs; on August 1, 1837 death  
 took the life of William Gibbs, aged 9; and on the 2nd Francis Gibbs, aged 33 died.

\* \* \* \* \*

On 8 April 1861 the head of this family, Charles R. Gibbs made his will, as follows:  
 Abstract - "My sons Edwin Gibbs and Charles W. Gibbs recently died having families  
 provided for to some extent ... these sons with Robert T. Gibbs, Maria T. Hill,  
 Virginia Hill and Mary T. Saunders, now living, were children by a former marriage.  
 I have 3 children by my present wife now living with me, young and unprovided for,  
 to wit/ Charlotte T. Gibbs, Ellen C. Gibbs, and Susan T. Gibbs. About the time I  
 removed from Virginia I began to advance to my oldest children .. to Robert over  
 \$4,000 and to Maria over \$2,000. To Edwin I advanced money to pay for his education.

Changes in times compelled me to sell nearly all my Negroes to pay my own debts ..  
to my beloved wife Eleanor . all my estate. Signed Chas. R. Gibbs"

Witnessed by Thos. Whitmore, J. L. Scruggs, H. R. Thornton and Thomas Cobbs.

According to the family Bible records and other records furnished me by our cousin Elizabeth Gilliland, Charles R. Gibbs was born 7/8/1786 and married Mary Garland Trueheart, the daughter of Daniel Trueheart born in Eng., and Nancy (Ann) Garland. Daniel Trueheart's father was Aaron Bartholomew Trueheart who was a Rector in the Episcopal Church, and emigrated from Eng., 1720-1740. The parents of Charles R. Gibbs was Churchill Gibbs (Col.) born between 1854-57, died 30 May 1846, and wife Mary Judith Richardson. The following are the children of Charles R. and Mary G. Gibbs' children whom I know about: Edwin, born 12/31/1820 md. Louisa Nicholson and had a son named Edwin Churchill Gibbs who married Mary Elizabeth Parker, the daughter of Marcus and Sarah E. Hines. Mrs. Gibbs married Joseph McConnell after her husband's death 20 March 1874. Edw. C. Gibbs was a Confederate Veteran.

Mary Gibbs married Judge Geo. Bedford Saunders in Sumter County; Judge Saunders was deposed by the Carpetbag Government, when an all Negro Grand Jury declared him unfit for public service. In our courthouse is a paper signed by President Johnson pardoning him for his participation in the Civil War. Secty of State Seward also sent him a pardon and it was signed by both Seward and Judge Saunders. He was not allowed to vote afterward however - a scalywag, a carpetbagger and a Negro were on the Board of Registrars. Judge Saunders died of a broken heart. Robert Trueheart Gibbs married Ann Frances Thom and they had a child: Mary Trueheart Gibbs born 15 Feb. 1843 and died 12 October 1933, married Maj. (CSA) James Jackson Yarborough (see pages 48, 91, 56, 60 Vol. 1.) and had children Charles Richardson, John Coffee, Beall Douglas and Robert Wyatt Yarborough, the latter was the father of Mrs. Elizabeth Gilliland of Carlsbad, New Mexico. The Thom family (the great grandfather of Elizabeth Yarborough) of Sumter County is an interesting family. Alexander Thom

born in Scotland and came to the Colonies after the Battle of Collenden Moor, in 1746, with his father. "He was an officer in Bonnie Prince Charles troops." He married Elizabeth (Ann?) Triplett about 1768; they had 8 children among whom was George Strother born 31 March 1789/and married Margaret Ellen Hansborough 1816 died 1833. They became the parents of Ann Frances who md. Robert Trueheart Gibbs, Reuben md. Sallie Chapman (niece of Gov. Chapman of Alabama), Ellen md. R. H. Thornton, Virginia md. Stewart Douglas, Mary md. John Glassell, Margaret died in childhood, and Lucy md. Thomas Cobbs. We know by an affidavit made by Reuben Thom that his mother was living when they came to Sumter County. This affidavit read: "I was born in Culpepper County, Va., near Stevensburg on 3 February 1819 and moved to Sumter County, Alabama 1839 with my mother and family. I lived near and in Sumter County until 1861 when I enlisted as a soldier for 3 years in the war which had commenced lived 18 months as a private and then was elected Lieutenant! Signed Reuben Thom. by Nelle M. Jenkins: Reuben Thom was with North Sumter Rifles Company. George B. Saunders married as one of his wives, Miss Chapman, who was a sister of Reuben Thom's wife and also a sister of Sen. Edmund Winston Pettus from Alabama to U.S. Congress (Ralph see page 1450 of "The Biographical Directory of the American Congress 1774-1961" which you sent me and which I prize so highly). So you cousins see that our Elizabeth Yarborough Gilliland is descended from illustrious forebears.

WILL GIVE MORE DISTAFF LINES IN ANOTHER ISSUE OF THE QUARTERLY

\* \* \* \* \*

I promised to give you the line of descent of our cousin George W. Yarbrough of Montgomery, Ala. It is as follows:

Richard Yarbrough or Yarborough born ca 1615, died 1702, md Martha Proctor

Their children

This is incorrect: Ricahrd was not married to a Proctor.

William Williams, Edmund, John whose wife was Abigail, Henry, Richard Jr., James Charles, Thomas and three sisters. (John and the others married more than once, is

There are only two proven sons: John and Richard II. LS Yarbrough

the surmise of this writer.)-There was a John Yarbrough (1731-1816) who married Elizabeth Murray (1735-1824) in Prince George County, Va., 13 Aug. 1757. This John Yarbrough had brothers: Thomas, Henry, Alfred, Richard and William - 7  
Richard Yarbrough born 1615 and d. 1702 had a son Thomas born 1674 and died 1758. 1758 o  
married Sarah Lewis and they had children, Edmund, Elizabeth, Nancy, John, Richard, Patsy, Abraham, Hezekiah, Eleanor and a boy who died in infancy. (This list was taken so Hon. G. W. Yarbrough tells me, from court record in which Richard was a witness. Richard Jr., said in this court, that he was born in Lincolnshire, England Hon G. W. Yarbrough's forebear was John (in that list) and he married Elizabeth Murray.

The above John Yarbrough, born 1731, died 1816, md. 13 Aug. 1757, Prince George County, Va., Elizabeth Murray born 1735, d. 1824 in Fairfield, S.C., as did her husband. Children of this marriage were: Jesse, Moses, Arthur, Thomas (G.W.Y's forebear), Martha, Joseph, Richard, Nancy.

The above Thomas Yarbrough was b. 24 March 1768, d. 29 Mar. 1856, md. Martha Harris 20 Dec. 1798. Their children were: William (G.W.Y's forebear) born 20 April 1800; Lewis born 9 March 1803; Nancy born 22 June 1809; Martha born 25 Aug. 1812; Emily born 16 October 1816; Elizabeth born 5 May 1819; Thomas born 16 Nov. 1823; Mary born 12 December 1825;

Silas born 11 October 1828; Benj. born 25 Feb. 1830; and Jeremiah born 14 Jan. 1834. The above William Yarbrough born 20 (I have 26 in one place) April 1800 in Union County, N. C., died 10 Nov. 1897, md. 6 June 1824 Morgab Co., Ga., Eleanor Gentry. They had children: Mary b. 4 Aug. 1827; Elizabeth b. 6 Oct. 1831; Silas b. 2 Nov. 1834; Martha b. 6 Feb. 1837; Elieha and James Joseph, twins, born 7 July 1840 and single at death; William born 17 June 1843 and single at death; Sarah and Nancy twins, born 20 Aug. 1845, Elijah Martin born 6 Jan. 1847; John Thomas born 18 Sept. 1849, died 7 Feb. 1937md. 31 Dec. 1870, md. Lucinda Griffin born 18 Oct.



1848 and died 31 Jan 1941. They were parents of: Donna Mary born 5 May 1872, William Lee born 9 Feb 1874; James Jasper born 12 Dec 1875; Charles Augustus born 15 June 1880; Arrie Rosella born 23 Mar 1882; Patrick Henry born 13 Dec 1884; Robert Toombs born 22 Feb 1889 and George Washington born 22 Nov 1892.

Hon. G. W. Yarbrough born 22 Nov 1892 married Thelma Stacy 22 May 1924; She is the daughter of Harper Tennyson Stacy and wife Bell Johnson. They are the parents of one daughter: Emilu b. 17 June 1930, md. Rex Marion Gray, only child of Ross M. Gray and wife Mattie Lou Powell. Emilu and Rex Marion Gray have at least two children: Rex Marion Gray, Jr. b. 4 Apr 1950 and Martha Stacy Gray b. 14 Sept 1953.

(Correction on the sons Elisha and James Joseph of John Thomas Yarbrough: James Joseph died single but his twin Elisha md. before 1861 and had a son William. Another brother Silas md. before 1861 and had a son William. Another bro Elijah Martin md. before 1861 and had a son William.

Silas Yarbrough was killed in the Civil War at Antietam; Joseph and Elisha were killed at Gettysburg; William was killed at Spottsylvania; Elijah Martin was killed at Petersburg. On the son John Thomas Yarbrough, the father of G. W. Y. was the only son left.

\* \* \* \*\* \*\*\*\*\*

The following are some obituaries I have collected in times past, and I hope will help someone some day.

"Henry Yarbrough, Confederate Veteran aged 88, and pioneer citizen, died near Geneva. He has two sons, Rufus and Knox Yarbrough, and 2 daughters, Miss Essie Yarbrough of Geneva and Mrs. R. J. Yarbrough of Chicago, who survive him. Burial was in the Geneva Cemetery July 19, 1932.

Decatur Daily - Athens, Alabama, 17 August 1929

Mrs. D. A. Yarbrough, wife of the late Capt. A. Yarbrough died recently. She is survived by two sons, Luther and Archie Yarbrough.

\* \* \* \*

Montgomery Advertiser 20 December 1932 -

Died, Fletcher L. Yarbrough, aged 98. He is survived by his widow and a son F. L. Yarbrough Jr., and a sister Mrs. I. G. Steadman, and a brother Dr. John F. Yarbrough of Montgomery. (Mrs. H. H. Reynolds, 705 Felder Ave., Montgomery, Ala. is a member of this family.)

\* \* \* \*

Engagement told: Miss Babs Crea to Lt. Samuel Knox Yarbrough of Guntersville, Ala., son of Mr. Knox Yarbrough of Guntersville. June 11, 1935.

\* \* \* \*

Guntersville Daily - February 17 1930

Announced that W. H. Yarbrough died of a stroke - aged 58 (Walter and William Yarbrough in the Hardware Business), son of Samuel H. and Addie (Riskey) Yarbrough - born 27 Feb. 1872. His wife was the former Maude McCoulough. He is also survived by three sons: William, Milton and Samuel; two daughters, Louise and Alice Yarbrough, three brothers, Charles F., E. C. and G. W., and one sister, Mrs. Joe Cooper.

\* \* \* \*

Montgomery Advertiser - 17 October 1832 - Died, Col. Henry P. Yarbrough, aged 87, native of Crenshaw County, Alabama, but had resided in Montgomery for 37 years. He was Chief of Staff in the Confederate Army, under Gen. Wilkerson. He is survived by two brothers; John C., and James C. Yarbrough.

\* \* \* \*

Franklin Yarbrough, aged 88, Veteran of the Civil War, deceased. He was descended from Drury Yarbrough of the American Revolution. He was born in Coosa County,



and a brother of Col. (or Gen.) H. P. Yarbrough. He married Miss Kate Duncan of Union Springs, Alabama. He is survived by a daughter, Mrs. M. L. Hartwig of Miami, Mrs. Frank Heard of Thomasville, Georgia, and Mrs. C. S. Adams of Macon, Georgia.

Date - 16 January 1935.

\* \* \* \* \*

Reform, Pickens County, Alabama 23 September 1935

The funeral of Luther Yarbrough, aged 55 was held at Mt Hebron Cemetery, yesterday. He is survived by his wife and one son, Luther Lee Yarbrough., three brothers, O.R., and Elbert Yarbrough of Carrollton and Ed Yarbrough of Eutaw, Ala., two sisters, Mrs. Evelyn Pigg of Carrollton, Ala., and Mrs. Murray Coleman of La Grange, Tex.

\* \* \* \* \*

Died, Leary Yarbrough, aged 31, one of the prominent men of Autauga. His father Henry Yarbrough of Rock Mount of this county, and is also survived by three brothers, David L., George W., Henry W., his wife and a 9 year old son, Leary Jr.

\* \* \* \* \*

WILLIAM AND ELLINOR YARBROUGH (cont'd)

Please turn to page 37 of the # 2 issue of Volume 2 (Red Back Volume) and you will see on line 16 that William Yarbrough of this branch of the family, was born on 7 April 1753. He was the second son of William Yarbrough, Jr. The first son was Richard; the second was William; the third was Oswald; then came Elizabeth who md. Benj. Alfred Calhoun 2 Aug. 1774. (Register of St. Philip's Church, Charlestown, S. C. - There was also a Cornelia Yarbrough's marriage to Francis August Calhoun registered. She was the daughter of Edmund Yarbrough.)

The above William Yarbrough, born 7 April 1753, married Charlotte Burns 1779 and they had the following children: Wade Yarbrough born 1785 - died young

William Yarbrough (not certain about birth date) married Rebecca Clark; Henry Yarbrough born 1790 md. Ester Thompson; Wiley Yarbrough born 1797; George Washing-

Note! William C  
Sumpter Co.

ton Yarbrough born 1805, md. Elizabeth Moore.

Henry Yarbrough married three times - Ester Thompson was his second wife and they had two children, William Burnes Yarbrough (all these people spelled the name "Yarborough"). Henry Yarborough (above) as I said was born 1790; and he died 1853. in Virginia  
The father William, was born 1763/and died 1831. He served as a private in the South Carolina Line for which service he received land bounty. He died in Fairfield County, S. C. (Reference DAR Lineage Books, Vol. 78 - page 330) Our cousin, Mrs. Sue Spurlock is of this line, I feel sure.

\* \* \* \*

Our cousin, Mae Belle Page, writes me about her Yarbrough - Taggart line. She wants to correspond with anyone who is interested in this line. Her address is 133 Kennedy Ave., San Antonio 9, Texas. Please turn to page 25, Issue # 2 in the red back vol. and you will see that I have mentioned this line already, a coincidence as I had already made up that number when I received Mae Belle's note. She said that they knew that Moses was the son of William and Mary Yarbrough, but they did not have documentary proof. I hope what I had in that number of the Quarterly helped. You will notice the name Littleton Yarbrough in that record. He was the son of Manoah Yarbrough; uncle of my Manoah was born 1770 and removed to St. Clair Co., Ala. His uncle Manoah went to S.C. and finally to Georgia where he died. AND you know the funny thing about the whole affair is I recently found that there was a store in old Warsaw, Sumter County, Alabama, owned by Yarbrough and Taggart. I believe this Yarbrough was George Yarborough's son George - the grandson of William and Bethsheba. Some more research has to be done on it.

\* \* \* \* \*

WILLIAM C. YARBOROUGH

This man's records in Sumter County have bothered me for some years. I have shied away from saying much about him as he is an enigma to me for it certainly is not to

Page 76  
of William C. Yarborough

explained  
at the present. There is a will in Will Book I Sumter County, Alabama - page 563.

It was dated 16 May 1846, and gives as heirs William C., son; Thomas Jefferson, son and George Yarborough, brother as executor. Signed William C. Yarborough.

The 1840 Census of Sumter County, Ala., lists William C. Yarborough as being the head of the family, male between 30 and 40; 1 male under 5, 1 male 5-10, 1 male 20-30; 1 female 20-30.

Now, there was a William Yarborough in Greene County, Alabama, and he married Martha Hatfield in 1834 - only 6 years before the 1840 census. The two boys could have been William C. Yarborough's by this wife Martha, BUT who were the other male and female between 20-30? Martha was perhaps dead by 1840, if so where was she buried?

Four (4) months after the will was signed, May 1846, there was a William C.

Yarborough married Catherine Boyd in Sumter County (5 Nov. 1846). We know this could not be William C. Yarborough (deceased) child as the oldest was only ca 6 years of age, NOW, here is the enigma - in Smith County, Texas - Tyler County seat - in the

1850 Census we find, family 276 Yarborough, William C. 46 M farmer North Carolina  
Catherine 38 F Alabama  
Thomas J. 16 M Alabama  
William C. 14 M Alabama  
Stephen 3 M Texas  
George 1 M Texas

We know that Richard had a son named Stephen; he may have had one named William C. Someone has said that William C., brother of George (the son of William and Bethsheba Yarborough) filed his will in Sumter County before he went to Texas. My lawyer tells me that this is not true as no will is ever probated unless the person is deceased. I have tried to find an estate settlement in Sumter records, but to date I have not found it. In some cases wills etc may be found in Deed books, however. We have two Orphans' Min. Books in this general era, unindexed. There are several hundred pages in each book. I will take off some time and go through them. I bet I will come up with something. (I had tried to find the signature of Harvey Yarborough for

our cousin, Hon. Ralph Yarborough, M.C. There are thousands of papers on file in Sumter County - but finally one day I found it. I will solve this problem, yet.)

\* \* \*\* \*\* \*\* \*\*

Dorothy Svecwrote me that the 1860 Census <sup>Smith</sup> County, Texas lists Harvey Yarborough as family 130 Yarborough, Harvey 45 M Tenn  
Margaret 34 F No. C.  
Wm. M. 11 M Texas  
Martha 8 F "  
Margaret 6 F "  
Harvey A. 4 M "  
Columbus 2 M "  
William C. 23 M Ala. (Teacher.)

(The listing out of order in age shows he was not a member of this family. He must have been the William C. in the 1840 Census and the 1850 Census

\* \* \* \* \*

1860 Census of Smith County, Texas lists family 93 Yarborough, Hugh M 20 Ala.  
Wiley 65 N. C.

and, family 1079 Yarbrough, George M 32 Merchant Alabama  
Margaret F 22 "  
Ione F 1 Tex. (Her name has been mis-  
Wiley M 25 Physician Ala. read as Jane).  
(This was George Yarbrough, the 49er; and my great uncle - the oldest son and child of Littleton and Nancy (Ashcraft) Yarbrough. Dr. Wiley Yarbrough was my great uncle educated in Philadelphia, Pa.)  
Family 1157 Yarbrough, Wiley 54 S.C.  
Family 1185 Yarbrough, Richard 22 Ala.

\*\* \*\* \*\* \*\*

lines

The next issue of the Quarterly I will continue some distaff / of the Yarboroughs.  
I will give more about the Yarb(o)roughs themselves. And I will give you some copies of letters a hundred or more years old.

\* \* \* \* \*

I am so sorry to tell you of the passing of Cleon Culpepper, the husband of our cousin Elizabeth (Lizzie) Yarbrough Culpepper, natives of Sumter County. I did not know of his death until too late to attend his funeral. He was certainly one of God's noble creatures. His wife is just as fine - my friends. The last time I saw Cleon, he stuck his head in the vault at the courthouse and greeted me, "Hi, Coz."

4K  
YARBROUGH - YARBOROUGH

AND

ALLIED FAMILIES

A QUARTERLY

BY

Mrs. Nelle Morris Jenkins

Emelle, Alabama

June 1963

Price \$4 per year

VOLUME 2

Number 4

This number finished the second year of our quarterly. I have enjoyed writing these volumes, and I hope that you have enjoyed them and have benefitted by having subscribed.

With Volume 3 we will begin telling you about another Yarborough family reunion in Mississippi, at Percy Quin State Park. It was William Yarborough who started this clan - that is with help of wife Rebecca. It was Rebecca Yarborough - another one of course - who sent me an account of these reunions. This Rebecca is the wife of John H. Yarborough of Greensburg, La. She told me about a visit to Ben and Mable Yarborough in Santa Anna, Tex. I want you to know Ben and Mable - through the description of them in Rebecca's letter. I will give you a word picture of at least two churches: the one William and Rebecca Yarborough worshipped in when they moved to Mississippi; the other will be about Hope Well in Texas, it is the one which Harvey Yarborough helped found. It has recently had its centennial celebration. I want to give some interesting family news, and will give copies of old letters - and begin some new family lines - have had some interesting information, recently. I want to thank you for letters received too late to give in this number - will give these family lines in the near future.

I am sorry that I am late, but I had a person to do the indexing, and she lost the file. I had to do it all over again - and she found it just as I finished the tedious work. The - the more tedious work of cutting the stencils. A month's work.

I was delighted to see J. Chester Bryant last week. He lives in Angleton, Tex. He has a lovely wife and a delightful son and daughter. We went to see some of Harvey Yarborough's stamping ground, where he courted Margaret, and where he and Richard had a mill in the early 1830's; Harvey was Chester's great grandfather.

YARRROUGH-HESTER

We have not solved the problem of this line yet. I do feel tho, that we are getting closer. Miss Wynd, a Georgia genealogist, is on the look-out for us. She sent me some data which I am including, as follows:

Robert Hester lived in Morgan (or Madison County) Ga., and drew a Revolutionary pension. It may be, that those interested could find from Dept. Archives, Washington, D.C., if he has a record of family included in his application. The same for David Hester and for Zachariah Hester.

David Hester lived in Burke County and drew lot 28 in 32nd Dist., Lee in 1827 - took up 12/13/1830 (this land today lies partly in Webster, Marion, Stewart and Chatahoochee Counties - District apparently divided into four parts.)

Zachariah Hester lived in Jones County; drew lot 93 in the 15th Dist. Muscogee County taken up 7/1/1843 (this land lies principally in Taylor County, with small area in Talbot County) Evidently one of the heirs of Zachariah took up this draw as Miss Wind said she found that Zachariah died prior to 1831 as he had a will in Jones County - to be found in Will Book C. Dated 15 August 1831

Zachariah Hester, deceased - Wife Diana; to son William B. "land in Troup County"; to daughter Mary Jones wife of John Jones land in Upson County. Exors: Wife Diana, friend Peter Northern. Wit: Geo. Duncan, Willis S. Scott, A. Brannon.

William and Zachariah appear in the 1820 census of Jones County but evidently all the Hesters had removed from that county by 1850 as they do not appear in that census.

Zachariah Hester also appears to have received Lot 268 in the 12th District of Troup County. This district lies principally in Troup County with a small area in Heard Co.

William Hester was in the tax list of Warren County Ga., 1805

Robert Hester " " " " " " " " 1818

Stephen Hester was living in Effingham County, Georgia, and drew lot 93 in the 6th

District of Troup County (1827). This District remained in Troup County and is in the area around the County Seat- LaGrange.

Thomas G. Hester was living in Lumpkin's Dist. Clarke Co., drew Lot 200 in the 11th Dist. Troup Co., in 1827. (Part of this is in present Merriweather Co., part remained in Troup County.)

My guess is (this has to be proved, however) that Randolph Hester was the son of Stephen Hester of Effingham County, Ga., who drew land in Troup County, Ga., the same place where Elizabeth Yarbrough, widow, drew land, as shown below. And Randolph's wife was the daughter of Widow Elizabeth Yarbrough. WHY? Well, Randolph Hester had a son named Robert Stephens. - Robert and Stephens are both Hester names.

Lewis Yarborough, Rev. Sol. who was living in Morgan County drew Lot 80 in the 6th Dist of Troup County - was taken 20 Oct 1827. Elizabeth Hester could have been the sister of Lewis Yarborough.

#### Some Georgia Marriages

Clarke County Book A 1805 - 1814

Jeremiah Yarborough to Elizabeth Simmons

James " to Elizabeth Harris

Putnam County Book A 1808 - 1816

James Yarborough to Mary Dixon

Franklin County :

Asa Bellamy to Katherine Yarbrough 12/27/1832

James Chatham to Nancy Yarbrough 12/25/1827

James Gillespie to Elizabeth Yarbrough 12/26/ 1828

Pulaski County

Pinkney Yarborough to Elvey Snell 7/29/1824

Lewis Yarborough to Martha Mills 12/ 10/1818. Miss Wynd thinks the

above Pinkney is the same as the one on page 59 Volume 1 issue # 3)



Continued

JOHN ASHCRAFT, Rev. Patriot

from page 12 -- Vol. 2

For those of the cousins descended from John Ashcraft through Littleton Yarbrough and his wife, Nancy Ashcraft, and who want to establish the John Ashcraft line in the NSDAR I want to give you documentary proof of line of descent, as follows:

(Note on page 10 that in the will of John Ashcraft that one of his sons was named Drury. We find his will in St. Clair County, Alabama in ESTATES BOOK B 1834 - 1858 Page 184: Drewery Ashcraft, deceased

Jesse Ashcraft stated that Drewery (Drury) Ashcraft died intestate and <sup>James Ashcraft</sup> ~~and~~ that James M. Philips be appointed administrator.

Page 189 - It was stated that Drury Ashcraft had been dead more than 40 days.

Elizabeth B. Ashcraft, widow, petitioned for dower in said lands of deceased, and the following persons were named as heirs in the division of the estate:

1. Elizabeth Ashcraft, widow, living at this time in Macon County, Alabama; Margaret Bass, wife of John Bass living in Rusk County, Texas; Jane Truitt, wife of George W. Truitt, Rusk County, Texas; Nancy Yarbrough, wife of Littleton Yarbrough of St. Clair County, Alabama; John W. Ashcraft, Macon County, Alabama; Sarah Ann, wife of Lucian Springs, Macon County, Alabama; Jane Culp (minor heir) St. Clair Co., Alabama, and Elvira Culp of Autauga Co., Ala.

Page 190 - Thomas M. Baker was appointed gdn of Jane and Elvira Culp.\*

Page 194 Thomas M. Baker relinquished rt. of gdnship of Elvira Culp Gentry, wife

Pascal Gentry - Elvira heir in rt. of her mother.

Elizabeth B.

/ Ashcraft received 1/6 of estate of lands and personal property in St. Clair County and in Macon County, Alabama. (\* Mary Ashcraft married Peter H. Culp in Montgomery County, Ala., 19 March 1829.)

Continuing the Watkins line of St Clair Co., Ala.

Page 68 - this volume: The 6th child of Delinda (Philips) and Miller Brown was Lani Byers (listed as A.B. Brown in the History of Philips and Yarbrough

Families - page 5 of that booklet) was born 9 July 1829 and 1873 at Pontotoc, Mississippi; married Mattie King. They had two children, Wm. Miller Brown of Tuscaloosa, Miss., and Reuben J. Brown of Pontotoc.

The seventh child of Delinda Philips and Miller Brown was: Andrew J. Brown, born on 18 August 14 Nov. 1841, died 1926/ married Azaline Burch, and had two children: Clarence E. who was living at Aberdeen, Miss., in 1928.

Margaret Brown, 8th child, married John Fritchard. Died 1866 (born 1844)

9th child was Robert B. Brown born 17 Oct. 1846, died at Itasca, Texas 1916; m. Sarah Robinson - had several children but only two names are known: Emma who died 1871, and Alice who was living at Itasca, Texas in 1928.

The 10th child was John Oldham Brown ( called John Olive Brown in Philips - Yarbrough Families, was born 21 Feb. 1849, died 1927; m. Mary Smith and had three children: Rena who m. Wm. Kidd, New Albany, Miss.; Boswell Brown of Memphis; Robt. Brown of Pontotoc.

The 11th child was Reuben Philips born 7 Feb. 1851; m. Carrie pegues and had 4 children: Minnie Lee Brown; Lula Brown m. J. M. Thomas of Tupelo; Kate Brown m. Ross Love of Durant, Miss.; Geo. Philips Brown.

The 12th child was Jeff Davis Brown born 15 March 1853, died Dec. 1927 at Pontotoc, Miss.; m. Fannie Mounce and had two children: R. Herman Brown of Pontotoc; and Estell Brown who m. R. H. Furt and I believe is living near Pontotoc, now.

\* \* \* \* \*

The 2nd child of Reuben and Rebecca (Watkins) Philips was Benson Philips 1812-1814

The 3rd child of " " " " " was Polly Philips 1813-1866

The 4th child of " " " " " " " Ross Philips born 31 Oct 1815, died 15 July 1891, married Marzee Aubrey born 31 Aug. 1823 died May 1906. He was one of the early teachers of St. Clair Co., he was Probate Judge of same county for 10 years. He moved to Miss. and is buried at Union Church, Sherman, Miss. They were parents of Sarah Philips who m. Roger Williams, removed to Dallas, Texas; Eliza Philips who married Dr. Robinson and removed to Hillsboro,

Texas; Kattie Philips married Abraham Green, of Greensport, Ala., on the Coosa River. Their children were Marzee, Ross, Joe, Jacob, Reuben, Peter, Postelle.

(Note by Nalle M. Jenkins: I remember so well "Cousin Kattie" and three of the children: Pete, Jake and Postelle. This family ran the ferry across the river which we had to cross from Morrisville, where we lived, going to Grandfather Yarbrough's Abraham Green Sr., married a Dill, so Cousin Kattie and her husband were cousins. Another child of Judge Ross Philips was Dr. Walter Benson Philips, born 10 June 1854, md. Agnes Alsup, Shannon, Miss., 16 Dec. 1877; he married 2nd Estell Ann Robinson and moved to Sherman, Miss. His children: 1. Watson Philips, who had children Mary Frances and Watson, Jr. 2. Marzee Philips md. (whom?) and had chn.: Agnes, Estell, and Sam. 3. Fannie Ruth Philips md. Dr. King Wade of Hot Springs, Ark., one son King, Jr. 4. James Dickson Philips died in Texas in 1889. 5. Fannie Philips married Dr. Holmes in 1863, died 1925, buried at Sherman, Miss.

The 5th child of Reuben and Rebecca (Watkins) Philips was Jackson Philips was born 29 May 1819 (the last child to be born in South Carolina) died 12 January 1898 buried Ashville, Ala., cemetery. Md. Cynthia Ash, reared 7 children: John Pinckney, Mary, Lizzie, Nannie, Ida, James, Wm. Ross, and Benjamin Franklin. The above John Pinckney md. Sarah Ann Hodges, dau. of Redden Hodges, they were parents of several children, all of whom died as children except John Ross Philips who married Martha Williamson Ralls 22 Dec. 1910 and had children to live: Burk B. Philips who md. Louise Dupre in 1916 and had chn: Mary Louise, Julia Varina, Elsie Ann and perhaps others; Boyd M. Philips was not married in 1928. 2nd child of Jackson Philips was Mary who md. Mr. Strange. 3rd child was Lizzie who md. Bill Newton; 4th child was Nannie who md. Mr. Coher; 5th child was Ida who md. Mr. Pegues; 6th child was James died in Civil War near Richmond; 7th child was Wm. Ross Philips md. Mary Ward of Gadsden and his 2nd wife was Maude Byers who had a son Will; the 8th child was Benj. Franklin who md Adelia Hodges and had children: Pearl, John H.,

Lilly, James K., Benj: J. Geo W., Adelia, Wm. Ross., Frances L., Edith M., Paul (John H., Lilly, Wm. R., Paul died infants)

The 6th child of Reuben and Rebecca (Watkins) Philips was Nannie who md. Bennett Oldham, a Presbyterian Minister, and had children: Robert, John, Jane; Rebecca who m. Mr. Jones, Sallie, Lorena and Bennett. She died 1896. (I remember Rev. Oldham, a man with a long beard, who made us children "pretties" from fresh peach seeds.)

The 7th child of Reuben and Rebecca (Watkins) Philips was James Madison Philips born 7 June 1822, died 9 May 1905, married Elizabeth Yarbrough, the daughter of Littleton and Nancy (Ashcraft) Yarbrough of St. Clair County, Ala, (she was the great aunt of Nelle M. Jenkins.) MORE ABOUT THIS FAMILY LATER

The 8th child of Reuben and Rebecca (Watkins) Philips was Grandeur who died at two.

The 9th child of " " " " was Sarah Ann who married David

Foreman, buried at Liberty Church, Feb. 1894, had three children: J.P., md. Miss

Stead; Emma married Mr. Mize and lived at Odenville (They had a son to go down on the "Cyclops" which is one of the mysteries of the ocean), and Wiley who never md.

The 10th child of Reuben and Rebecca (Watkins) Philips was Caroline born 3 Oct. 1829, and married Oliver Cooper; died 1833; had three children: Mary who md. Noah Hood; Sallie who married John Yarbrough (brother of Elizabeth Yarbrough who md. James Madison Philips)- and they are the grandparents of Nelle M. Jenkins and a son Ross Cooper. MORE ABOUT THIS FAMILY LATER.

The 11th child of Reuben and Rebecca (Watkins) Philips was Pinckney Philips born 22 March 1822 in St. Clair County, Alabama; was in the Civil War member of the 10 Ala. Reg. Was killed 30 June 1862 at Manassas, V., and was buried on Frazier near Richmond. (Any descendants of Pinckney Philips' brothers and sisters can join the U.D.C. on this record.) Pinckney never married but was said to have been engaged to Miss Margaret Looney - the Coopers and Looneys intermarried, and my great uncle Wiley Yarbrough (Dr.) md. Lizzie Looney, which I will show later.

WILL GIVE MORE WATKINS LINES IN NEXT ISSUE

This morning, April 14, 1963 - a beautiful Easter Sunday - I had a delightful letter from our cousin, Lora C. Stacy. She is granddaughter of James Knox Yarbrough who was the son of Charles Yarbrough of N. C. Of course, Charles was the son of Thomas who was the son of Zachariah and on back. Lora sent me a clipping from the thewspaper, Marshfield Mail, written by Mrs. George Chandler - see page 94 in Vol. # I for first mention of her. Mrs. Chandler has been writing this column for 10 years; Lora wrote the news of this section, called "Coon Valley News" for 18 years; her father, the late Charles L. Yarbrough, wrote it for 25 years. It must be a real genealogical treasure giving the "doings" of those families for 53 continuous years. The column is newsy, and shows that the whole community activity centers around the church. It started off by saying that, "Sunday School opened with singing lead by Dwight Yarbrough ( by the way he is the father of that delightful young cousin, Ralph Yarbrough of Valley Stream, New York), there were 96 present with \$125.00." Mrs. Chandler said she visited Mrs. Lula Yarbrough last Saturday, and then they both visited Mrs. Lillie Tratham, and then Mrs. Wilma Martin took them to see Mrs. Dora Yarbrough. Gary Yarbrough came and got them to go and see little Tony Ray Yarbrough - then they visited in the Leonard Yarbrough home, returning home with Lockie Owen and Luella Yarbrough. Mrs. Tracy sent me the desired clipping about the Yarbrough reunion which was scheduled to have taken place 9 Sept. 1962 at Smith Park, Springfield, Mo., but because of rain, it was held at Bass Chapel Church, named for Sampson Bass, a pioneer of that section. James Knox Yarbrough who left N. C. when he was about 20 years old and came to this section of Mo., fell in love with and married Polly Ann Bass, the daughter of Sampson Bass - becoming the progenitor of the Yarbroughs this section, and many elsewhere. The article went on to say that a long table was set in the basement and a bountiful dinner was enjoyed after thanks was expressed by Dwight Yarbrough. President Leonard Yarbrough presided in the afternoon;

minutes were read by Mrs. Pearl Finch. Talks were made by Mrs. William Sink of High Point, N. C., J. J. Yarbrough of Dallas, Texas (he is a son of James Knox Yarbrough) Mrs. Lora Tracy, Dwight Yarbrough, George D. Finch, Leonard Yarbrough, and Mrs. Pearl Finch (she is the wife of Geo. D.) Part of the Yarbrough history was read by Mrs. Lula Yarbrough, a letter was read by Mrs. Pearl Finch from O'Dell Yarbrough of Lexington, N.C. Mrs. Norma Yarbrough told of a phone call from Mrs. Mada Lopp of Lexington - Mrs. Tracy had a call from Mrs. Lopp, also. Songs, "That Glad Reunion Day", "If We Never Meet Again", and "Precious Memories" were sung by Dwight Yarbrough, Mrs. Pearl Finch, Mr. and Mrs. Emmett Tracy (Lora), with Retha Blades at the piano. By request of Lula Yarbrough the song "Amazing Grace" was sung in memory of James Knox Yarbrough. Benediction was by Geo. D. Finch.

Those present were: Mr. and Mrs. Leonard Yarbrough and Alma, Mr. J. J. Yarbrough, and Mrs.

Mr. Orin Yarbrough of Fordland, Mo., (another son of James Knox Yarbrough - the third son, Dave Yarbrough was ill so he and wife did not attend), Mr. and Mrs. Dwight Yarbrough, Mrs. Lillian Sink and Mrs. Amelia Truell (sisters from N. C.) Mrs. Lula Yarbrough, Mrs. Dora Yarbrough, Mrs. Christine Yarbrough, Mr. and Mrs. Carl Yarbrough and Diane, Mr. and Mrs. Gary Reynaud and Rusty, Mr. and Mrs. Omer Owen, Mrs. Charles Ball, Eddie and Vickie, Mr. and Mrs. Ronald Blades, Daniel, Dennis and Sonja, Rev. and Mrs. Lester Rogers, Mr. and Mrs. F. E. Snider, Mr. and Mrs. Emmett Tracy, Mr. and Mrs. Orla Womack, Fred Yarbrough, Marlin Cole, Jim Larson, Mr. and Mrs. Geo. D. Finch and Mrs. G. G. Chandler. (Don't you know that was a happy reunion? It's a shame families do not get together more often.)

I forgot to say that Lora Tracy wrote me that the reason the news column was once called "Coon Valley Mills News" was because her father owned and operated a grain and a saw mill there for many years. \* \* In tracing all these Yarbrough lines

I recognized the fact, as did Ruth Yarbrough Horne, that the early Yarbroughs had grist and flour mills. I can remember when my grandfather Yarbrough operated one.

In folding the newspaper clipping sent me by Lora, to send back to her I noticed on the back, "Hill Top News" - with this: "Mrs. Lillian Sink of High Point, N. C. and Mrs. Amelia Truett of Lexington, N. C. arrived at the home of Mr. and Mrs. Geo. Finch Friday evening and will visit other relatives while here" and "Saturday evening visitors in the Geo. Finch home were Mesdames Sink and Truett, Mr. and Mrs. Donald Blades and children and Mr. and Mrs. Dwight Yarbrough" and "Mr. and Mrs. Dwight Yarbrough called in the Ward Boles home Saturday where Ward did some work on the Yarbrough car." and I noticed something about the Sniders from Ash Grove - reminding me that a descendant of Joshua and Eunice (Jordan) Morris married a Snider and lived at Ash Grove, Mo., - not the same given name but probably collaterally related. Joshua was my great, great, great uncle. WHAT A SMALL WORLD.

PLEASE TURN TO PAGE 88 VOLUME I  
(in BLUE BACK)

Change JEREMIAH Yarbrough to EZEKIEL YARBROUGH. That was a terrible error, for which I am truly sorry. This line is as follows:

Ezekiel Yarbrough, born 1 Sept. 1809, died 23 May 1877, md. Jane Lathan. They lived in Alton community, Union County, N. C.

\* \* \* \* \*

About 5 years ago our cousin G. W. Yarbrough sent me the following record which he had just received, and said it was fully covered by legal records:

EDMUND YARBROUGH's father was from Virginia. Edmund was born in either Anson or Franklin County, North Carolina in 1766 and died in Perry County, Tennessee in ca 1850 at the age of 85, at the home of his son William Yarbrough. His wife was Sophia Gossett, born 1768, died 1841. Children of Edmund and Sophia Yarbrough:

AQUILA born 1788

HENRY-born 12/18/1790 died 23 Oct. 1866, married Delilah Crawley and had 14 children

James born 1792, died 12 March 1864, married Miss Richardson

WILLIAM born 1794

Nancy born 176, married Sylvanus Fisher Joseph born 1799 died 1841 John H. born 1801 died 1864. This was the first Yarbrough to come to Perry and Decatur Counties in Tennessee, so said Mr. Yarbrough.



MEMORIALS

It is my sad duty to report to you the passing of two of our cousins, one in N. C. and one in Missouri.

Remember I told you about going to the reunion in North Carolina last August when the clan assembled at the lovely home of Baxter Yarbrough near Lexington? While there Baxter told me that he was looking forward to retiring and come to live at that beautiful old home - he and his wife Annie were living at Kannapolis, 409 S. Main Street - of course in the State of N. C. Baxter Rae Yarbrough died 11 April 1963 after being ill for some time. He was born 1 October 1890. The funeral was held at the First Presbyterian Church Saturday April 13, 1963 at 2:00 P.M. Dr. J.A. Wilson, clergyman. Burial was in Carolina Memorial Park. Baxter was the son of Edward Lee Yarbrough who was the son of Robert Yarbrough who was the son of Charles Yarbrough who was the son of Thomas and Jemima Merrill Yarbrough. Our hearts go out in sympathy to his lovely wife in her bereavement. We shall miss Baxter at the next reunion. (I wish to thank Lillian Sink for sending me the news of Baxter's passing)

The other death is that of Edwin F. Yarbrough of Forkland, Missouri who died 27 April, 1963 and was buried 29 April at 2:00 P.M., Minister was Rev. Leslie McClanahan, interment was at Forkland Cemetery. Edwin F. Yarbrough was born 24 July 1923, the son of Mr. and Mrs. Orin Yarbrough (see page 87 of this volume) and he was the grandson of James Knox Yarbrough who was the son of Charles, the son of Thomas and Jemima Merrill Yarbrough. Lillian Sink sent me the sad news of Edwin's passing. She said that he was ill only 20 minutes. He was his parents only son.

\* \* \*

Lillian broke her shoulder the 4th day of February, this year, but she says she is much better. She hasn't been well, herself but keeps going and giving so much of herself to her family, relatives and friends. She is a true Yarbrough.



Continuing the family of  
WILLIAM AND BETHSHEBA YARBOROUGH

Please turn to page 33 Volume # I and you will see that John May married Susan Yarborough in 1826; and Walter B. May married Mary Yarborough in 1826 - both girls were daughters of William and Bethsheba Yarborough. The 1840 Census of Sumter County gives Walter B. May as follows:

Walter B. May	Males	2	under 5,	2	between 4/10,	1	between 10/15,	1	between 20/30
	Females	2	"	5,	2	"	5/10,	1	" 30/40
John May	Males	2	"	5,	2	"	5/10,	1	" 30/40
	Females			2	"		10/15,	1	" 30/40

I know from Sumter County records that Walter B. and John May were brothers, and that they were brothers of Philip May a well-to-do planter. In 1848 we know that Walter B. May was a very ill man (we do not know when he died). Philip May bought a slave named Mitchell, aged 25 years, from his brother Walter B. May, for \$600 which slave he left with "my brother as he is ill and has a large family of 6 children." Deed Book K page 635.

Deed Book - page 626 - Catherine L. May and Philip May, and John May and wife Susan May sold land owned jointly by them in Greene County, Alabama. I do not have the record of the transaction but I have read it at the courthouse in Livingston - when Temperance (Yarborough) Watkins married Mr. Bevill they entered into a marriage contract. If I remember correctly, a Mr. May of Greene County had something to do with this indent. It seems that Mr. Bevill had children by his first wife and they were to share in the May estate in Greene County, the owner of which was the Mr. May who witnessed the signatures - or something of the kind.

\* \* \* \* \*

Our cousin, Senator Ralph Yarborough, from Texas, sent me a copy of an issue of the Congressional Record in which he had included the history of old Hopewell

Baptist Church near Tyler, Texas - a copy of the Tyler paper telling of its history - and showing its picture. I will give this in the next issue. Thanks, Ralph.

and Huntsville.

## 1819/1820 Census

HENRY YARBOROUGH	W males over 21	W males under 21	W.F. over 21, W.F. under 21, slave
	1	1	0 2 14

## 1850 Census

YARBROUGH, DAVID H.	37	N.C.
Mary	31	N.C.
John T.	15	Tenn.
James S.	11	
David A.	9	
Archibald	7	
Leonidas	5	
Mary G.	4	
Martha S.	2	
Charles W.	1	

YARBROUGH, John 23 Alabama  
Nancy A. E. 21 Ala.  
William H.  
James Yarbrough, student, staying with  
a Malone family  
YARBROUGH, Dr. Wm. H. 31 Alabama  
Harriett 25 Tenn.  
Lawrence M. " 8 Alabama.

Please turn to pages 54 and 84 Volume I and you will see same names repeated in the will of Henry Yarborough of Franklin Co., N.C.

\* \* \* \* \*

## 1850 Census Closs Co., Ala.

Family # 840    Yarbrough, Reuben    45 male farmer born in Georgia  
   Cinthia    39 Female    "    "  
   John    19 male    "    Alabama  
   Sarah  
   Delinah  
   George T. 13    "    "    "  
   Reuben  
   Thomas  
   Jane  
   Cinthia  
   Mary  
   Ellen  
   Russell    3 months

If you will turn to page 9 Volume # 2 you will see that Reuben Yarbrough was a Rev. sildier; and Vol. I page 67 you will see that he drew land in the Georgia

in Fayette County. If I were doing research on the Coosa Co., Rouhan Yarbrough I would go to Fayette County, Ga. Then I would go to N.C. and look up the history of Turner's Company to find about his whereabouts there.

Aldo in Coosa County, 1850

YARBROUGH, Nimrod B.	male	age 47	born in Georgia
Sarah	female	" 38	" " "
William	male	" 21	" " "
Commodore	"	" 17	" " Alabama
Isadore	female	" 15	" " "
Marion	male	" 12	" " "
Columbus	"	" 10	" " "
John	"	" 9	" " "
Wilanta	female	" 6	" " "
Pinkney	male	" 3	" " "
Icy	female	" 1	" " "

If you will turn to page 67 Volume I you will see that Nimrod B. Yarbrough (probably Senior) drew land in the Georgia lottery in Warren County; and that Nimrod

~~XXXX~~ B. Yarbrough, Jr., drew land in Crawford County, Ga. The above Nimrod Yarbrough was probably the son of Nimrod Jr. In one record he was called "Timrod".

\* \* \* \* \*

One of our cousins is interested in the Williamson family which intermarried with the Yarbrough family, some of whom came down into North Alabama. In 1796 in Halifax County, N. C., the heirs of Samuel Norwood, deceased, petitioned the court for settlement of estate. The petitioners were George Yarborough (son John and Mary or Polly Vaughn Yarborough of Edgecombe County, N. C.) and his wife Elizabeth (Norwood); Uriah Smith and Tabitha, his wife; John Smith and Amy his wife — who came into possession of 240 acres of land when said Norwood died intestate, along with other late heirs Mary Williamson, the wife of the late George Williamson; Sarah Ivy the wife of John Ivy, and the heirs of Betty Easley the late wife of James Easley.

Three months later (Nov. 1796) the court ordered George Williamson Sen., to be ~~XXX~~ guardian of Davidson, his son, an infant (under 21) one of the heirs at law of Mary Williamson, deceased — — — It is evident there was one named George Jr.,

and probably others.

Mrs. Amelia H. Sadler of Magna, Utah, wrote me that she was the granddaughter of Elizabeth Yarbrough who was the daughter of William and Parmentia (Parker) Yarbrough, the son of George and Elizabeth (Norwood) Yarbrough. I do know that said George Yarbrough had sons: Samuel, George, James and Moses.

\* \* \* \* \*

We know that the 1790 Census records were not complete, some of the records were lost or burned. A census was made, then, from tax lists of people living in those states. We find two Yarbroughs in Halifax County, viz: Charles and George in 1790. Davis (or probably David), Humphries, James, Jonathan, Richard, were in Anson Co., Humphries Yarbrough was in Tyrrell County, John Yarbrough was in Northampton, Co., there was a John Yarbrough in Montgomery County, and a Joseph in Cumberland County as well as three (3) Williams, Alexander, Edward, and, Samuel were in Caswell County, and Elijah, John, John, Joseph, another John, Morodith, Nathan Yarbrough were in Chatham County, Henry and Lewis were in Franklin County, Harry Yarbrough was in Rowan County, while William, Joshua and Lewis were in Surry Co. That leaves out my Zachariah and his sons who were in Randolph County at that time. They later moved to Rowan - or probably about that time. You see the list is far from complete.

Warren, Bute and Franklin Counties were all in what is now Franklin County - or parts of them made up the present Franklin. We find Micajah Yarbrough in Bute Co., in 1778 and entered 100 acres of land which joined his father Joshua Yarbrough. Charles Yarbrough bought 20½ acres of land in Franklin County in 1779, his signature witnessed by Henry Yarbrough and in 1766 Henry Yarbrough sold land in Bute County to Thomas Springfield. Manoah Yarbrough of the Providence of Georgia sold land about the same time to Isam Grist (he was the brother to my Zachariah, and my

great grandfather Manosh Yarborough of St. Clair County, Ala., was named for him. Both Manoshs had sons named Jettison. William Yarborough who married Rachel Shelby (both born in 1766) and he died in Hardeman County, Tenn., 1859 was a son of Manosh who went to Georgia - so he was a first cousin of my Manosh. This William was a Rev. soldier and lived in Halifax County, N. C. during the Revolution. He received his pension on affidavit of Franklin P. Yarborough of Toome, Tenn. William and Rachel Yarborough has a son Reuben who was perhaps the youngest. Other children were Benj., Hampton, Jephtha who married Lavinia Isham, William who married (1) a Gibbons and (2) a Davis, George, Hulda, John, Susannah and the (hte above) Reuben. Mrs. Walling of McMinnville, Tenn., sent this to me - she is descended from Rachel and William Yarborough.

I keep pondering over the William and Bethsheba Yarborough line. Sometimes I think William might be the son of George Yarborough who died in Halifax County, N. C. and whose will was dated 4 March 1798. If you will notice line 2 page 93 I said that William, son of George, married Parmentia Parker. I have wondered if William married twice. If so, Bethsheba was his second wife. One reason I have wondered about this is because Richard, son of William Yarborough of Sumter Co., entered land in Sumter County with James Parker, after which he could have married the second wife. Mrs. Sadler of Utah is now deceased, but I am sure her record is in the Mormon Library in Salt Lake City. I would like for my niece, Carolyn Shaw Wright who lives in Salt Lake City to check this record for me. Her husband, Kendall, likes genealogy as much as I do. Would appreciate this Calline.

Another alternative, which I have thought about for a long time : - William was just the right age to have married a daughter of John and Bersheba (probably also spelled Bethsheba) Yarborough. Her father was William Harris; John's father was Thomas Gregg Yarborough. They married 21 )ct. 1762 (Vol. 7 W.&M Quarterly 1898/99. A great deal of work will have to be done yet, - that is, on this line.

YARBROUGH - YARBOROUGH

AND

ALLIED FAMILIES

A QUARTERLY

BY

Mrs. Nolle Morris Jenkins

Emelle, Alabama  
35459

September 1963

Price \$4 per year

VOLUME 3

Number 1

Over all Number 9

## FORE WORD

Another year has rolled around and we are beginning our ninth number of our family quarterly. I believe that we are beginning to see the development of family lines. In fact we could easily guess - which genealogists call an educated guess, as to which line that certain families of today belong. However, we know that is not enough, we are required to have legal proof of some kind that we belong to certain groups of the large family of Yarbroughs, Yarboroughs, Yarboros, Yarbers, Yarberrys, or of any other ways of spelling the name.

Some of us have old family Bibles which give names, births, deaths, marriages of several generations. We, who have these old Bibles, are fortunate indeed. To those of you who enjoy delving into the old court records I wish to say that one of the "trade secrets" is to search the 1880 Federal Census if your forebear (the one you do not know the place of birth) was dead before the 1850 Census, the first one to give place of birth for each living person in a household. If a son or a daughter were living in 1880, even tho the parents died prior to the 1850 Census, the son or daughter will give where his or her parents were born. Then, there are ways of deciding which man is your forebear even tho there are several men by the same name in the same community at a given time. I had a decision of that kind to make this summer. I did this by old land grants, deeds, witness signatures and by several other means. For instance, I knew that a certain girl married the son of the person whom I was back tracking. In the old land grants I found the two older men living side by side - that is, the father of the bride and the father of the groom. Therefore, it was easily determined which man was the one I was looking for. It is too bad when courthouses have been burned and records lost, a case in so many instances. There is another source, though - gravestone records, which in many cases, give parents names. So, happy hunting.

his son Richard (nodoubt named for his grandfather Charles Richard Yarbrough - and for the first Richard, the immigrant). Then came Ralph's race for Atty. General of Texas; then for District Judge of Austin; his military service in World War II; his uncessful bids for the governorship of Texas - this was depicted of his reaching for the jam jar just out of reach on a high shelf; the 1957-58 Senatorial campaigns and the forth coming campaign in 1964 to the tune "Happy Days Are Here Again." Opal Yarbrough was presented a bracelet with charms showing the events which had been depicted on that memorable day. Ralph was presented a cake in the shape of the great State of Texas, with Padre Island clearly marked.

\* \* \* \* \*

I must tell you about Old Hopewell Baptist Church, which was organized in Smith County, Texas, in 1858, with Harvey Yarbrough and wife Margaret (Miller) Yarbrough, and Richard Yarbrough Yarbrough (Harvey's brother) charter members. They worshipped in Harvey Yarbrough's gin house until 1859 when he gave 10 acres of ground for a church and a graveyard. Harvey Yarbrough and E. R. McCrary staked off the building on a clear, star-lit night, by the North Star as no compass was to be had. The Churchhouse was 30' by 40' and was 14 feet to the eaves.

A new church was erected in 1891, but larger - 49' by 59' and and eave elevation of 14 feet. It is now a "Five Star Church"; after many vicissitudes in finances and in membership, old Hopewell is now more than 100 years old. The members feel that "the second hundred years, with the help of God, it can be more glorious than the first hundred." The Tyler paper carried the history of the church, and a picture of it as it now is. The account was spread on the pages of the Congressional Record that its history may never die.

The following inscriptions on tombstones in the Dean's Churchyard, Smith County, Tex.



5 miles east of Chandler, Texas, are the following gravestone inscriptions:

HARVEY YARBROUGH born 11 August 1812, died 7 July 1879

MARGARET, wife of HARVEY YARBROUGH, born 1 March 1827, died 9 October 1907

H. A. YARBROUGH, born 8 April 1851, died 12 November 1879

\* \* \* \* \*

Another family reunion was held at the old Yarbrough homestead, near Ashville, Alabama. My sister, Eunice Morris Shaw and husband, Spann Shaw, of San Diego, California were visiting in Alabama at the time. As many of the cousins as possible, were there. I did not get to attend as my younger son, Henry, had on the ground over a thousand bales of hay on the Saturday of the reunion. It looked as if it might rain and he had hands to get it in the barns, if he stayed home. I could not take my car away from the project as it was needed in case of a break-down. The other car was being used by my other son, Tom, in his work. I just had to forgo the reunion as much as I hated it. Those there were: Miss Elizabeth Yarbrough, John Yarbrough, Fitzgerald and Jean Yarbrough with their children Nancy, Burk and Fitz; Rebecca Yarbrough (John's wife) and their children Margaret and Elizabeth; Willie Mae Yarbrough, widow of Fitz Yarbrough, deceased brother of the above John and Elizabeth Yarbrough; Rittie Yarbrough, widow of my Uncle Moss Yarbrough (also brother of John and Elizabeth) My brother Paul Morris and his daughter, Libba Yarbrough Morris, my sister, Eunice Morris Shaw, her husband Spann Shaw and their daughter Jennie Shaw Flowers and her husband Baker Flowers with their children, Camille, Aliceann, Erin and Bill; my double first cousins, Shue, John and his wife Opal, Joe, and their sister Ruth Morris. I believe that Littleton Yarbrough, youngest son of Willie Mac and Fitz Yarbrough, was there. The mother of Ruth, John and Joe Morris was May Yarbrough, my aunt.

The Yarbrough Family reunion was held in Lexington, N. C. the third Sunday in August, with a nice crowd attending. It was impossible for me to attend this year. I did send some leaflets about the past history of this branch of the family in North Carolina. I was promised a list of those who attended but have not received it so cannot print it in this issue of the Quarterly.

Madie Lopp, wife of John S. Lopp, sent me an obituary of Edward L. Yarbrough who was the father of the late Baxter Rae Yarbrough (see page 89 Vol. 2). It is as follows: "Mr. Edward L. Yarbrough, of Lexington, (N.C.) after a brief illness of not more than ten days, died on Sunday, 24 January 1897, after midnight. He was the son of Robert Yarbrough, deceased, and Margaret Yarbrough, now Mrs. W. P. Redwine. He was born 4 October 1859, making him 37 years, 4 months and 21 days old. On 3 November 1886 he married Miss Susan L. Brown, who with two children, Baxter R. and Magdalene, survive him. Mr. Yarbrough made a profession of faith some 20 years ago and joined the Baptist Church. Funeral services were conducted in the home at 2 P. M., Tuesday, by Rev. J. H. Lambeth, pastor of the Lexington Baptist Church. At the cemetery, the Knights of Pythias, of which he was a member, took charge of the service, and pronounced the benediction. Signed, J. H. Lambeth

\* \* \* \* \*

I have not heard from the Missouri Yarbrough family reunion yet. I want to give a little more about one of the lines in that State - The Pearl Yarbrough Finch line - . She is a sister of Lora Tracy and Fay Woodrume, so is a daughter of Charles Lee and Bessie Yarbrough. Of course, Charles Lee Yarbrough was a son of James Knox Yarbrough. Pearl says her parents lived on a farm in Webster County, Mo., joining the farm of James Knox Yarbrough in Greene County, Mo. She said her father farmed in a small way as he was a carpenter by trade. He also had two saw mills, and an old fashioned burr grist mill and made fine meal

I think one way of recording our family history for posterity is to publish family letters. About a year ago I had an interesting letter from Mrs. Fay (Yarbrough) Woodrome of 329 Pacific, Osawatomie, Arkansas, as follows: -

"Dear Mrs. Jenkins: I am writing to tell you that I, too, am a Yarbrough. I have been reading your family quarterly with much interest, so I decided to tell you who I am and about my family.

I am a granddaughter of James K. Yarbrough, of Stafford, Mo., who, of course, was born and raised in Lexington, V. C. - and my grandmother has been gone several years, now.

I am a sister to Lora Tracy and Pearl Finch whom you met at the reunion in North Carolina a year ago. We, also, have another sister, Fern Womack, El Monte California and a brother, Dwight Yarbrough, of Stafford, Mo. Our father was Charles L. Yarbrough, the son of James K. Yarbrough (Note by Nelle M. Jenkins: all of you know that James K. Yarbrough was the son of Charles who was the son of Thomas, who was the son of Zachariah).

I am the mother of Genavie Womack of near Springfield, Colorado - or you may have her address as Kanton, Okla. Any way she gets your quarterly and I get it from her. We are all learning much about our family tree from it. (Note: Mrs. Womack now lives at Murfreesboro, Tenn., Zip # 37130 Street# 302 Chamberlain She and her husband work for the Southern Bapt. Publishing Company). I do not know how you have been able to dig up so much information.

My family consists of my husband, Ross E. Woodrome, our daughter, Genavie and a deceased son Wayne Elmer, a son living, Gale Dean. Genavie's husband is Rev. Lewis Womack pastor of Elder Community Church, Springfield, Colo. They have a daughter Cherilynn. Our son Gale Dean and wife Elaine, live in Ottawa, Kansas where he is draftsman for Ottawa Steel Company. He has just finished

two years in the army, being discharged in November (1962) receiving the rank of Specialist 5, in 19 months service - this rank is equal to sergeant. He spent most of his time at Fort Leonard Wood, Mo., Fort Riley, Kansas, Little Creek, Virginia, and Maxton, N. C. He was in N. C. when the last reunion was held but was unable to attend.

My husband's mother was a Tussy (Effie), daughter of James Madison Tussy of Winston Salem, N. C. My mother was Miss Bessie Snider, daughter of George and Jane Snider of near Fair Grove, Mo.

We have lived here in Kansas for 11 years, coming from Stafford, Mo.

Uncle Bob Yarbrough is very ill in a hospital in Springfield, Mo., and my aunt Dora Yarbrough is ill in a rest home in Springfield. "

The letter was signed Mrs. Fay (Yarbrough) Woodrome

(This kind information, first hand kind, will be invaluable to future generations.)

Another letter dated 4 December 1956, Elkmont, Ala., Route # 3 as follows:

Dear Mrs. Jenkins: I am C. A. Yarbrough, and my brother Luther Yarbrough has asked me to give you some information on my family. My father's father was David Yarbrough and was 54 when he died somewhere in Texas. My father's mother was Mary H. Yarbrough, the daughter of John and Mary Williamson. She, my grandmother died 6 March 1872, aged 52 years, 9 days. She was buried in Limestone County, Alabama. I believe my grandparents were natives of Giles County, Tenn. I do know that my father, David A. Yarbrough, was born in Giles County, Tenn., 14 August 1840 and died December 21, 1912, was buried in Limestone County, Ala., where he lived most of his life. . My mother was Ophelia Coffman Yarbrough, born 29 December 1850, and died 13 August 1929, buried in Limestone Co. The Bible record shows that mother and father were married 24 December 1874. They had 3

children born to them, as follows: - Willie Lee Yarbrough born 22 September 1876 - she married William T. Clay - she died 23 January 1924. I, Charles Archibald Yarbrough, was born 1 February 1882, and my brother David Luther Yarbrough was born 14 September 1889.

The old-timers are gone - I am past 74 - did not worry about ancestry when it could be had. Now it is too late to get it from the old-timers. My father did tell me that his family of Yarbroughs came from the Carolinas into Tennessee, and then into Alabama. Now they are scattered into Texas, Oklahoma, and every where else.

There is another set of Yarbroughs in Athens, Alabama who are distantly related to me. My father's sister Sue, married into this set. - His name was James Yarbrough and was her second cousin. One of their sons, F. M. Yarbrough, was the timber and sawmill business at Evergreen, Conocuh County, also in Perry County at Marion. They had 10 children, surely you have run into some of them. F. M. Yarbrough died some years ago.

If you could contact Murry Yarbrough who teaches in one of the Decatur, Alabama schools - he is son of Walter Yarbrough, deceased, he might give you some information. If he or one of his sisters could give you the address of Henry Yarbrough (if he is still living). He was Dean of Peabody College, Nashville, Tenn.,

but he may now be living in Texas. Henry was the son of James and Susan Yar - whom I have mentioned before. When I was a small boy I used to see an enlarged picture of Henry Yarbrough's grandfather. Before the Civil War he was a large land owner in Limestone County., and had lots of slaves." signed C.A. Yarbrough.

(If you will turn to page 54 of Volume # I, you will see that Henry Yarbrough, Jr., had children: David, Henry, Thomas, James, Frances Cook, Martha House, and Nancy Murry Yarbrough, and Archibald and Charles Yarbrough. He said his "younger sons Archibald, Charles, David and Henry were to bound out to learn

the carpenters trade" so they must have been mere youths at the time when his will was made 20 August 1793. You readily see that the David Yarbrough, grandfather of Charles Archibald Yarbrough, who wrote the above letter, was the son of Henry Yarbrough, Jr., and wife Elizabeth of Franklin County, N. C.

You remember that Sue (Susan ) Yarbrough, daughter of this David Yarbrough, married her second cousin, James Yarbrough. I also, told you that one of Henry Yarbrough's daughters married a House or Howze and removed to Marion, Perry County, Alabama. You will remember that F. M. Yarbrough went to Perry County, Ala., (Marion) where Martha Howze's family lived, and went into the saw mill business. Now I want to point out another fact to you. On page 54, Vol. #1 you will notice that Henry Yarbrough had a daughter named Nancy Murry Yarbrough. In the letter from C. A. Yarbrough you will notice that he mentioned Murry Yarbrough, the <sup>son</sup> of James and Susan Yarbrough, both descendants of Henry Yarbrough. Archibald comes down in this family name. Remember that Archibald was one of the original set of seven brothers who came into North Carolina from Amelia County, Virginia as early as 1726.

Before we leave this area bordering on the Tennessee line in North Alabama, I must tell you about another line of Yarbroughs - related to the ones at Athens - but more distantly than the two sets I mentioned above.

Samuel Yarbrough in the early settling of the state - but not with the first wave. (Henry was the first recorded in the 1820 census as having been at that time in Limestone County, but no doubt went on west to the next county before Samuel arrived - or perhaps Samuel came to Limestone County, Huntsville- because of reports from his cousin Henry Yarborough). Any way, Samuel must have still been living in Virginia when he decided to come to Alabama, as his son, Samuel H. Yarbrough was born in in Virginia 23 November 1832, and died at the age of

82. He married Mary Addie Russey and she died at the age of 62. William H. Yarbrough was a soldier in the Civil War. He and his wife had children: Texie who married (1) Jack Hines in 1901 and they had a son named Jack. The father died in 1909 and Texie remarried to a man named Joe<sup>E.</sup> Cooper in 1911 and they had a son named Joe<sup>E.</sup> Jr., (his grandparents were John and Eliza (Thomas) Cooper) born in 1914. He married 11 October 1939 to Virginia Ethridge of Meridian, Miss. The sons of Samuel H. Yarbrough were Charles F., Elbert C., William M., and G. Walter Yarbrough. The Yarbrough men - at least two of them, were partners in the hardware business in Huntsville, and were proprietors of the Yarbrough Hotel at that place. Some members of this family came on to counties south of Limestone County.

\* \* \* \* \*

I did some work for a whole week in South Carolina, in the Department of Archives and History, and in the Library at the University of South Carolina, trying to decide which William Yarb(o)rough was which. I will give you the information I got, as follows:

Will Book 3 Apt. # 7 File # 238

Fairfield County, S. C.

Thomas Gregg Yarbrough made his will in 1799 and left everything to his wife Rachael. It was proved 9 October 1800. (So Thomas Gregg died within that year.) Page 94 Volume #2 shows that Thomas Gregg had a son was John who married Bersheba Harris in 1792. There were other children but I cannot put my finger on them in my file.

\* \* \* \* \*

Charles Yarbrough lived in Newberry District, S. C. and made his will 26 March 1807, and it was proved 25 May 1807 - of course he died between those those dates. He named children: James, Mary, Edward, William, John and mentioned his

wife Elizabeth. Ref.: Book 6 p 206 Apt. 36 File 583

\* \* \* \* \*

John Yarborough of Fairfield District, S. C. made his will 5 Feby. 1816, and it was proved 22 June 1816 Book 7 Apt. 36 File 586. John Yarborough named his children: Jesse (son), Thomas, Archie, Martha, Arthur. He appointed his sons-in-law Ferguson and Jesse Harris executors.

(This John is the son of Thomas Gregg Yarborough, I feel sure.)

\* \* \* \* \*

of University

Ms. 168 Library/cf S. C. Deed (Release preceded by Lease)

John Yarborough Sr., to Littleton Randolph Isabel, Chester County, S. C. (both of South Carolina) for the consideration of £ 100 Sterling, 50 acres of land on North side of Rockey Creek in Chester County, "beginning at Lewis Yarbroughs line at Box Oak marked R:S part of the land conveyed to John Land, and by him to John Yarborough Sr. Signed John Yarborough

Witnesses Jonothan Hemphill, Daniel Ruse and William Yarborough. 7 April 1788

\* \* \* \* \*

I should have put this record before the first record on preceding page about Thomas Gregg Yarborough's of 1799.

Ms. 241 - Library University of S.C., Edgefield County

27 September 1794 Indent between Thomas Gregg Yarborough of Fairfield County and wife Rachel to Henry Rugeley 37½ acres part of 150 acres granted Francis Layton (Book FFFF p 405) which was conveyed from John Yarborough by lease and release dated 1 and 2 October 1788 to Thomas Gregg Yarborough

Witnesses/ Polly Peay, Ely Cook, Eleazahul Peay 10 Oct. 1794

his

Thomas Gregg J Yarborough

mark

Rachel X Yarborough



Ms. 91 This indent was made 2 June 1771 between Francis Layton of Craven Craven County Province of South Carolina, and John Yarborough of same county, land granted unto Francis Layton in Craven County, on branch of Wateree River and Taylor Creek laid out by Ambrose Mills (Book FFF p. 485) 4 July 1771, for the sum of £ 162 to him paid by John Yarborough

Signed Francis X Layton  
Mary X Layton

Wit? James Yarborough  
Richard Yarbrough and Reuben Ball

\* \* \* \* \*

This indent was made between Richard Yarborough of Fairfield County and William Goggin of said County and State 20 February 1790, for sum of £ 20 Richard Yarborough doth bargain, sell and convey to William Goggin his heirs forever 20 acres of land granted Richard Yarborough in District of Camden on Wateree Creek on the

4 September 1785

Signed Richard Yarborough

Witnesses Owen Yarborough, Samuel Croslin and Henry Martin Recorded 12 Mar 1795

\* \* \* \* \*

I found in Stewart County, Tenn., that there was a Richard Yarborough there in 1810. He sold to Thomas White his still, his still house and "vessells", and was \$110 for them. His signature was witnessed by Samuel Yarborough and Philip Hornberger. There was a Yarborough who married Sarah White in Tenn., about that time. His name is said to have been Asa - you remember there was an Asa Yarborough by the same name of an earlier generation who was said to be a close relative of Hannah Yarborough who came to Sumter County, in 1922, and to William Yarborough of Sumter County, Alabama. Swanson Yarborough was a hero in the War with Mexico, and is said to have come from Tennessee. I think the above Richard Yarborough has been confused with the Richard Yarborough who was the son of William and Bethsheba Yarborough.

I am particularly interested, at the moment, in the Yarb(ou)rough records in the County of Anson, North Carolina. I had collected some of them in the Department of Archives, Raleigh. My genealogist friend, Miss Frances Wynd, 2009 Gail Ave., Albany, Georgia, sent me some records which she copied for me. They are as follows:

The earliest Anson County Record was dated 1750 when Richard Yarbrough withesses the deed of Samuel Wilkins. Deed Book C #1 page 332

\* \* \* \* \*

The next in chronological order is the deed of John Severight to RICHARD YARBROUGH, both of Anson County, N. C., for £ 30, 100 acres of land east of Little River on Peedee, adjacent to Charles Robinson, surveyed for John McCoy.

Witnesses/ John Leath, Wm. Davis, John Pickett. Dated 29 Oct. 1756 Deed Bk 1 p 286

\* \* \* \* \*

The next record was made in 1761 when Richard Yarbrough sold 100 acres of land west of Little River to Shadrach Jacobs for £ 20, signed Richard Yarbrough  
Elie Yarbrough

Witnessed by John Crawford and Wm. Melcheor dated 5 June 1761 Deed Book 6 page 205

\* \* \* \* \*

Same Book, page page 113 dated 6 August 1761 Shadrach Jacobs sold to ELIE Yarbrough both of Anson County, N. C., 100 acres in Anson County, west of Little River of Pee-dee adjacent to Charles Robinson, patented by George Clements 1850.

Witnesses Henry Touchstone, Zachariah Smith.

\* \* \* \* \*

Same Book page 203 5 August 1861 Johethan Helms sold AILEE Yarbrough for £5 ; 50 acres west side of Little River. Wit/ John Wilkins, Will Reed

(This one is out of chronological order, but to my mind is very important to the fact which I am trying to prove, the line of William Yarborough whose wife was Bethsheba. This Anson County Yarbroughs spelled their names with an extra 2o", and with an extra line)

Deed Book I Anson County, N. C. p.278 dated 25 January 1757

RICHARD YARBROUGH sold to JOEL YARBROUGH for £30, 100 acres of land.

Witnesses/ Wm. Downs, Joshua Down, William Stone.

\* \* \* \* \*

Will Book I page 12, Anson County, N. C.

Will of ROBERT LEE

... being very sick .. to Sarah Lee, my wife, to my three children: William,

Judith and Richard Lee my negro Jack. Son James, son Richard, son John, daughter

Milie, my three daughters MARY YARBROUGH, and Mittry and Elizabeth Lee 10 pounds

each; daughter Sarah Crittenden 10 s. wife Sarah and son Robert and brother John Lee

exec'rs signed 9 November 1766 Robert Lee

Witnesses/ John Colson, Mary X Colson, Samuel Cooper.

\* \* \* \* \*

Will Book 1 page 34 September 10 1778 mentions note on RICHARD YARBROUGH for 8 pounds (This John Lee was, no doubt, the brother of the above Robert Lee.)

\* \* \* \* \*

Now I am going to repeat a record which I think is very important for it shows the

group for Yarb(oroughs who went in a wagon train together to Henry and Steewart

Counties, Tenn. Please turn to Volume I page 82 for the will of William Morris, of

Anson County, N. C. It was made 2 January 1804 and probated January Court 1806.

Recorded in Will Book 2 page 106. He mentioned his sons: Nathan and Jephtha; daughters

○ Patsy Morris, son William Airy Morris, , daughter Molly Yarbrough, dau. Botsy  
 dau.  
 Hunby (or Handley)/ Fanni<sup>6</sup> Beverly, Nathan Morris (son), Sally Yarbrough/ Jephtha

Morris son; Lydia Kistole and Nathan Morris. signed William Morris

Witnesses/ James Marshall, Nancy Seagraves, William Farris.

Please note that two of these Morris girls married Yarbroughs.) This family later turned up in Henry County, Tennessee, right next to Stewart. And one of the Lee girls married a Yarbrough.

Look on page 90 Volume I and you will see that Nora Anderson, Little Rock, Ark. wrote the Dept. of Archives, Montgomery, Alabama about her forebear . She said that James Yarborough, her forebear, was killed in action 1777 was the grandfather of William S. Yarborough who was born in Montgomery County, ~~TENNESSEE~~ N. C. in 1797 and married Lydia Morris in 1809 and moved to Henry County, Tenn., where he stayed

○ until 1849 and moved to Ouachita County, Ark. They had 9 children but she knew the names of only 4. The were Martha, Elbert S., (her gr. father) and Ann who married ~~her~~ her cousin Thomas<sup>6</sup> Yarborough. She said that Lydia (Morris) Yarbrough's father was Jephtha Morris. SO we see that three of William Morris' girls married Yarbroughs or or Yarboroughs. She also said that Jephtha Morris was a Revolutionary soldier.

Also on page 90 you will see that William S. Yarborough owned land in Henry County, Tenn.,

\* \* \* \* \*

Deed Book H page 183      28 December 1782      Anson County, N. C.

William Yarbrough and Franky Yarbrough witnessed the signature of Robt. Broadway.

\* \* \* \* \*

Abstracts of County (Anson) Court Minutes 1771-1777. Dated 11 October 1774

Deed by Reuben Philips and wife to Henry Hargett, witnessed by Joshua Yarbrough

○ (Note: This Reuben Philips was the father of Reuben Philips who married Rebecca Watkins who came to St. Clair County, Alabama about 1818-19.

Will Book I Anson County, N. C. page 278

dated 14 February 1785

HUM Yarbrough (Humphrey) and Willa McCracken witnessed the will of Thomas White.

\* \* \* \* \*

Anson County, N. C. Abstracts of Deeds page 21 Dated 14 February 1767

William YARBRY (spelled phonetically by the clerk of the court) or Yarborough,  
and wife MARGARET sold to John Stevens, all of Anson County, 75 acres of land for  
L 80 on south side of Pecowee River at Laren's corner.

\* \* \* \* \*

Now lets turn to Stewart and Henry Counties, Tennessee and see the names of Yarb(o)-  
roughs we find there.

#### MINUTES OF HENRY COURT 1811-1812

We find on page 54 that JOEL YARBOROUGH was on the grand jury 9 June 1806 (I do not  
now why it was not recorded until 1811)

\* \* \* \* \*

Page 228 - same book dated 9 October 1808

Samuel and Nathaniel Yarborough witnessed the signature of William Travis to a deed

\* \* \* \* \*

Deed Book 1818-1819

Page 6 William Yarborough, Joshua Williams, Abraham Wyatt ordered to "lay in provisions for widow of Thomas French, deceased"

Page 65 William Yarborough was on the Jury

Page 195 Samuel Yarborough appointed constable and made bond in some of \$3,000

Page 300 William Yarborough signed deed of conveyance to John Phillips

Page 338 William Yarborough and others marked road from Boling Green to Hopkinsville,  
Ky.

Page 381 Deed of conveyance from William Yarborough to James Ross - proved Feby. 1819

While I am at it , I will give you some more Tennessee records which I got on my trip to Tennessee; I copied all I could find while searching for William Yarborough as I had to evaluate the records.

I noticed James Taggart's name along with the Yarboroughs, and the name of Charles Pistole with a younger William Yarborough (the Pistoles married into the Yarborough family in Marengo County, Ala., and the names of William and Nathan Yarborough were there too. There was a Philip May there, also. The May men who married William's and Bethsheba's daughters had a brother Philip - also a Jonathan May was there who came to Sumter County, so you see I am right about these people. Also, I found in the west Tenn., land grants that Zachariah Wyatt and William Yarborough entered

land as neighbors on the same day. All these records, deeds, wills, marriages, mortgages and what not were jumbled up in the same books, in many cases, undexed, do very hard to find. The women were not required to sign deeds along with their husbands, so one has to resort to other means, which I have shown you, to tell which person was which - contemporaries who had the same names. Zachariah Wyatt removed to Henry County about 1818 or 1819. This was when William and Bethsheba were migrating south. He died in the 1840s or 1850s but before he died he gave power of atty. to a lawyer in Henry County to sell his land and slaves and divide it among all his children - not naming them. If it had not been for the Sumter County records on this settlement of his estate, we could not have as easily pinpointed the exact William Yarborough.

In the court Records I found that Polly Yarborough married William Hornberger 12

November 1804

or Tannie

Fannie/Yarborough married Reuben Elliott 24 July 1804, William Hornberger was the bondsman. (Surmise: Polly and Fannie or Tannie were sisters) I found that Polly's

father was Davis Yarborough. William Hornberger lost his mind, and Davis, his fath-

In-law looked after Dolly (Yarborough) Hornberger's finances, and made a report to the court. Now, this Davis Yarborough was a Revolutionary soldier. I hope by the time I get the next quarterly out I will have his war record.

## OTHER STEWART COUNTY MARRIAGES

MEREDITH YARBOROUGH MARRIED ELIZABETH DAVIS 1 JUNE 1839

Martha Yarborough married Bartlett LeJan 11 Oct. 1846

Albert Yarborough married Susan Williams 14 December 1846

Frances Yarborough married Spencer Shepherd 26 Sept. 1843

Lucretia Yarborough married Harvey Taylor 16 November 1842

Zebulan Yarborough married Jane Stacy 22 March 1842

## WILLIAMSON COUNTY RECORDS.

Elizabeth Ann Yarbrough married Aaron Corheim 6 March 1812

George Yarbrough married Willoughby S. West 15 October 1822

Richard Yarbrough married Lavinia H. Finkston 19 March 1835

## DECATUR COUNTY, TENN.

Page 705 "Tennessee Cousins" shows that John C. Yarborough was one of the commissioners to organize DECATUR COUNTY.

Survey Book 1846-60 page 85 shows William Yarborough entered 27 acres of land

Certificate number 817 on 26 June 1827; and again in 1846 - entry number 106 for

160 acres; HENRY YARBOROUGH entered 45 acres on 2 Nov. 1817

Alice Yarborough to Ben Turner 26 Dec. 1893

## HARDEMAN COUNTY, TENNESSEE

Revolutionary Soldier, William Yarbrough, Sr., born 1766, died 22 March 1859

Rachel Shelby Yarbrough (his wife) died 1855

BIBLE AND MARRIAGE RECORDS, page 135 = Elizabeth Yarborough married Reuben Graves on

28 November 1786

I will give you some census records of 1810 and 1820 and other Tenn., records next time.

George Yarborough was a juror in Stewart County in 1818 (son of William Yarborough who came to Sumter County.)

George Yarborough and James Yarborough worked to road in that County in 1818 p375

Page 299 Samuel Yarborough bought a negro girl in open court. Nathan Yarborough and John Yarborough were subscribing witnesses

P 13 ZACHARIAH WYATT recorded his stock mark "a crop and under bit in right ear, a swallow fork and under bit in the left ear". (Please remember that George Yarborough married Phoebe Wyatt, the daughter of Zachariah Wyatt - see pp 33 & 76 Vol I, and in Vol II pp 39 & 40. -

Page 98 Stewart County, Tenn., records 1813 - 1815

William Yarborough and Zachariah Wyatt were jurors

Page Humphrey Yarborough was on Capt. Ellicott's Tax List for 1808

William Yarborough was not in the 1820 Census of Stewart County, Tenn., (that is, William Yarborough who was the father of Richard, George, Harvey and others who were on their way to Alabama at this time. 1818 and 1819 were the years they sold out in Stewart County, Tenn. The enumerators probably misses him and his family as they were migration. All the counties in Alabama do not have the 1820 census recorded, due to loss by fires or other disasters. The first we hear of this William Yarborough is of his being in St. Clair County, Alabama (briefly) in 1819 just after he sold out in Stewart County, Tenn. The next we find of him was in Greene County, Ala., 1822/23 when he entered land there. The reason I am going into this so thoroughly is because Hon. Ralph W. Yarborough, Senator from Texas has commissioned me to trace his line. I am giving you benefit of this work as so many of you, who subscribe to this quarterly, are of the same line, but from different sons and daughters of William and Bethsheba. Please study this very carefully and I will show you in the next issue how they tie on to a line out of N.C. and Virginia



## Some More Georgia Records

## HENDOCK COUNTY, GA.

## PEOPLE ENTITLED TO DRAW LAND IN THE 1804 LAND LOTTERY

JAMES YARBOROUGH SR., 2 draws ¶

JAMES YARBOROUGH JR., 2 draws ¶ Two draws indicate they were married

JOSEPH YARBOROUGH 2 draws ¶

## LAURENS COUNTY, GA.

JOSEPH AND WILLIAM YARBOROUGH were early settlers

WILLIAM YARBOROUGH was member of the FIRST GRAND JURY

JOSEPH YARBOROUGH was trustee poor school 1819

Celia Yarbrough married Daniel McNair 2-10-1811

## OGLETHORPE COUNTY, GEORGIA

JOHN YARBOROUGH MARRIED NANCY RAVEN 2-14-1807

WILEY YARBOROUGH MARRIED ELIZABETH FERGUSON 5-1823

SALLY YARBOROUGH MARRIED JESSE BOWDEN 10-30-1808

LUCY YARBOROUGH MARRIED JAMES PATMON 3-5-1845

NANCY YARBOROUGH MARRIED JOHN F. PETERMAN 9-23-1846

## MINUTES OF EXECUTIVE DEPARTMENT OF THE STATE OF GEORGIA \*

Upon recommendation of George ross, ordered that a passport for Lewis Yarbrough through the Creek Nation be prepared - whis was presented and signed.--(fr 1-19-1808 -- 11-9-1809). i. 168 Thurs. 9-8-1808

## RICHMOND COUNTY GEORGIA

LITTLETON YARBROUGH WITNESSED THE SIGNATURES of Thomas Watson and wife  
Susannah. (Deed Book #2 Folio 6 10-5-1787

## SOME MORE GEORGIA COURT RECORDS

Please turn to page 67 Volume # 1 and you will see that Nimrod B. Yarbrough Jr. secured land in Warren County in the Georgia Land Lottery

The 1820 Census of Warren County, Georgia shows that Nimrod Yarbrough was over 45 and there was a female in his home over 45. They had one male between 1 and 10; 1 between 10 and 16; 1 between 16 and 18; and 1 under 26. They had 3 girls between 1 and 10; 1 girl between 10 and 16

Now, if you will turn to page 92 Volume II and you will see Nimrod Yarbrough Coosa County, Ala., in the 1850/Federal Census. It says he was born in GEORGIA 1803 (47 years old) You will readily say that this Nimrod was the son of NIMROD Jr., who was over 45 in the 1820 Census of Warren County Georgia. Both of the older Nimrod Yar-

broughs were revolutionary War Soldiers. I wish they were all as easy to trace as that. It is comparatively easy to trace to the Revolutionary War, but it is impossible to go back any further, in many cases. I am going to Coosa County some day and see if I can find marriages of the big family of children he had.

You remember that there were Samuel and Moses Yarbrough in Warren County, Ga., in 1820 - see Census schedule on another page, this issue.

In Warren County, Ga., we have the following marriages :

Susanna Yarbrough married Thomas Dales - 20 May 1799

Nancy Yarbrough married Elisha Neal - 20 November 1799

Nancy Yarbrough married Austin Pruitt - 27 February 1800

Samuel Yarbrough married Nancy Manning - 1 January 1822

Hannah Yarbrough married Edward Harper - 21 May 1803

John Yarbrough married Susanna Mabun - 17 April 1838

Thomas L. Yarbrough married Susanna S. Swain - 2 Feb. 1847

CHAND COUNTY GEORGIA RECORDS - Continued

DEED BOOK F 1786-1787 FOLIO 151 date 3-31-1786

Thomas Yarbrough of Burke County, Ga., was administrator of estate of MANOAH Yarbrough, deceased. Deeded to Edward Murphy of Richmond County, 100 a. north Ogeechee River, Richmond Co., granted said MANOAH YARBROUGH when this was St. Paul's Parish  
Test: John Crozier Test: Isaac Perry before Arthur Fort in Wilkes County

\* \* \* \* \*

Anne Yarbrough married David Clarke 11-22-1832 (Richmond County).

Littleton Yarbrough married Elizabeth Beal " " 4-29-1788  
John Zachry Security W. & Ashel Gardner Test.

WILLS 1777-1797 Richmond County, Georgia.

JAMES ZACHRY'S Will dated January 30 1790, probated 8 March 1790

To my wife Mary land I now live on being 200a. on both sides of Uchee Creek, slaves, etc etc for life subject to the maintenance of my daughter Betty. To son William 200 a. land on Uchee Creek on which he now lives. To daughter Mary Tinsley land etc To John and James Blackstone (relationships not given) 150 a. land in fee simple. After the decease of my wife, her life estate to go to William and James Yarbrough, my grandsons, the lawful sons of LITTLETON YARBROUGH. Residue to all my children, viz: John Zachry, Winifred Blackstone, James Zachry, deceased, William Zachry, Mary Tinsley, Melithal Adams, Betty Zachry, MARTHA YARBROUGH, Executrix Mary, my wife Wit/ Daniel Elam, Micah M. Donough, Betty Ann Tindill

James

(Note - it looks as if Littleton Yarbrough married (1) daughter of Zachry as he married Elizabeth Beal in 1788 and the will of James Zachry was made in 1790 - however Elizabeth Beal could have been a widow who was born Elizabeth Zachry. Note please that John Zachry was security. However there was another daughter, Martha, who married a Yarbrough - this we gather from reading the will)

This Littleton Yarbrough was the son of Manoah Yarbrough, the uncle of my Manoah

Yarbrough who came to St. Clair County, Alabama in 1822. Littleton was a brother of the William Yarbrough who married Rachel Shelby - the both are buried in Hardeman County, Tenn.

#### FRANKLIN COUNTY, GEORGIA

James Yarbrough or Yarborough was in that county in 1784 - made a deed to Adam Sister

Japhoth Yarborough was there in 1808 - made deed to John Douglas

Jeremiah Yarborough was there in 1813 for he bought land, but lived in Oglethorpe County.

Katherine Yarbrough married Lisa Bellamy 12-27-1832

Nancy Yarbrough married James Chatham 12-25-1827

Bounty Certificate to William Yarbrough 2-14-1785

Thomas Yarborough was a petit Juror in Clarke County Georgia 1802.

#### More Georgia Records later

I was just ready last week to run the quarterly off and got this issue mailed today when my uncle, John Yarborough of Ashville, St. Clair County, Alabama, phoned me just after breakfast that his sister, and my aunt, Elizabeth Yarbrough, died the night before - a blood clot caused her death - or a massive clot. I could not do a thing that day or the next (the Funeral was Sunday September 29th 1963) as I was too upset. She was the great granddaughter of Mancoah and Mary (Cunningham) Yarbrough of N. C. and as I have said many times, removed to St. Clair County, Ala. in 1822. Her grandfather was Littleton Yarbrough who married Nancy Ashcraft; her father was John Yarbrough who married (1) Sallie Cooper (my grandmother), and (2) Lula Fitts, (her mother). She was born and reared in the home that was built by Mancoah Yarbrough in 1825, still standing, proud and stately - as solid as it was when built. Elizabeth will be missed by her brother, her three sisters in law, her nephews and nieces as well as the myriad friends and relatives. Her home was a mecca for us all. My grandchildren great, great niece and nephew - the sixth generation to go back to the old home - or to have lived there. I stayed about a fourth of my unmarried life there.

*Note: Littleton  
William Brothers*

I want to tell you about a new publication edited by a Sumter County woman. It is "South Carolina Genealogical Register", by Mrs. Nell Motes Goggans. The first issue came out in March of this year (1963). In it she had 24 pages of Union County, S.C. cemetery records; 4 pages of Edgefield County cemetery records; began the 1850 Sumter County, South Carolina Federal Census record; Bible records of a McKenzie family. In case you are interested in subscribing the price is \$7.50 per year, the address is Mrs. Nell Motes Goggans, Epes, Ala

Mrs. Goggans has a book store and librant at Epes. She may be able to supply you with books which are hard to find. She has on hand at the present a few copies of "Pickett's History of Alabama at \$10.00 per copy. Pickett gives sketches of many outstanding - and otherwise - men in the early history of Alabama. This book had been out of print for many years when Mrs. Goggans was lucky to buy up all she could find.

Dr. Lucile Griffith, history teacher at Alabama College, Montevallo, Alabama has just published a ver readable history of Alabama from 1540 - 1900. She said in the preface that the book grew out of a frustration as she felt hampered by the dearth of accessible teaching materials - and was written as a supplementary text book. It contains diaries, letters and other papers of the times. No doubt you would <sup>find</sup> mention of some of your forebears in this book. It is very readable. In this book you will find two letters donated by me; in another section she tells about the old Polkville mines - they were owned by my grandfather Morris. Copies may be bought from Colonial Press, North Port Alabama, price is 4.00. The reason I am telling you about these books is because I thought some of you might be interested.

Nelle



## Index

### A

**Abbot, Robert**, 39  
**Abner, Delila**, 84  
**Abner, Delilah**, 53  
**Abner, Mary**, 113  
**Abner, Mary (Polly)**, 72  
**Adams, Clarissa**, 84  
**Ahcrafft, Agnes**, 125  
**Air Force**, 28  
**Alabama Line**, 25  
**Alexander**, 22, 157  
**Alfred the Great**, 17, 51, 53–54, 186  
**Alfred Yarbrough Family**, 51, 53  
**Aliceville**, 32  
**Allen, Emily**, 73  
**Allen, Hugh B.**, 135  
**Alsup, Agnes**, 199  
**Amason**, 47  
    Ada, 46, 154  
**Ambrose Yarborough Families**, 80  
**Ambrose Yarbrough Cousins**, 135  
**American Aristocracy**, 26  
**American Bible Society**, 67  
**Anderson, Helen**, 163  
**Anderson, Lucy London**, 34  
**Anderson, Nora**, 96  
**Anderson, Sarah Bagby**, 162  
**Anderson, William**, 52, 56  
**Angle-land**, 17  
**Anglo-Saxon**, 13, 17  
**Anthony, Frank**, 163  
**Anthony, Travis**, 163  
**Arkansas**, 54, 181  
**Armistead, Robert**, 83  
**Ashcraft**, 61, 94–95, 160, 192, 197  
    Drury, 61, 67, 94, 197  
    James, 84  
    James Lee, 125  
    Janey, 93  
    Jesse, 197  
    Joe, 93, 199, 213  
    John, 125, 197  
    Mary, 197  
    Nancy, 61, 67  
**Ashford, Simon**, 47

**Ashville Alabama**, 42  
**Athens**, 32, 54, 218  
**Athens Cemetery**, 32  
**Atkinson, Ruth J.**, 111  
**Atkinson, Ruth J.**, 72  
**Augusta**, 23  
**Auld, John**, 76, 111  
**Axum, Robert**, 135  
**Aylett, William**, 40

### B

**Baker**, 160, 197  
    Elizabeth, 94  
    Thomas M., 197  
**Ball, Charles**, 202  
**Ball, Reuben**, 221  
**Baptist**, 22, 31, 48  
**Baptist Church**, 48, 214  
**Barber**, 135  
    Noah, 56  
    Thomas, 52, 135  
**Barrett, Louisa Jane**, 172  
**Bass**, 158  
    John, 197  
    Polly Anna, 157  
    Sampson, 201  
**Bateson**, 76  
**Battle of Alamance**, 106  
**Batts, Reinhardt**, 41  
**Beal**, 91  
**Beall**, 91  
**Beasley, Richard**, 152  
**Beatty, William C.**, 145  
**Beaver Creek**, 66  
**Bedwell, Anna**, 156  
**Bell, Nathaniel**, 97, 182  
**Bell, William**, 101  
**Berry, Anderson**, 70–71  
**Bevill**, 205  
**Billings, Henry**, 74  
**Bird**, 174  
    Thomas, 174  
**Blackburn, Richard**, 176  
**Blackburn, Thomas**, 176  
**Blades, Donald**, 203

**Blades, Retha**, 202  
**Blades, Ronald**, 202  
**Blandford**, 83  
**Boies, Ward**, 203  
**Boliges**, 46  
**Bond, Margaret**, 173  
**Boney Cemetery**, 45  
**Booker, Elizabeth**, 146  
**Booth, James Edward**, 97–98  
**Bostic, Mary**, 55  
**Bowden, Jess**, 70  
**Bowden, Jesse**, 229  
**Bowers**, 143  
    Barnabus, 145  
    Betsy, 145  
    Elizabeth, 143  
**Box Cemetery**, 161  
**Boyd**, 75, 199  
    Catherine, 191  
**Brace**, 143  
**Braswell**, 174  
**Brazile, Leana**, 46  
**Brewster, H H**, 161  
**Brewster, Henry H.**, 83  
**Brewster, Nancy Y.**, 84  
**Brinkmeyer, Robert H.**, 34  
**Bristol Parish**, 83  
**Bristow, Chilediah**, 175  
**Bristow, John**, 175  
**Britain**, 17  
**Brittingham, John**, 41  
**Brittingham, Polly**, 16  
**Broad River**, 71  
**Brown, Alamurthy**, 67, 90  
**Brown, Amanda**, 181  
**Brown, Amanda Adrienne**, 182  
**Brown, Amzi Byers**, 183  
**Brown, Andrew J.**, 198  
**Brown, Andrew Jackson**, 181  
**Brown, Annie Bell**, 182  
**Brown, Boswell**, 198  
**Brown, Charles W.**, 72  
**Brown, Charlotte**, 73  
**Brown, David**, 181  
**Brown, Delinda Philips**, 197  
**Brown, Elizabeth**, 182

**Brown, Estell**, 198  
**Brown, Floyd**, 182  
**Brown, George N.**, 175  
**Brown, George Philips**, 198  
**Brown, Henry Rufus**, 182  
**Brown, Herman**, 198  
**Brown, Jefer Davis**, 198  
**Brown, Jimmie Bell**, 182  
**Brown, John Oldham**, 198  
**Brown, John Olive**, 198  
**Brown, Kate**, 198  
**Brown, Lula**, 198  
**Brown, Margaret**, 198  
**Brown, Martha Jane**, 182  
**Brown, Mary E.**, 182  
**Brown, Mille**, 197  
**Brown, Miller**, 181  
**Brown, Minnie Lee**, 198  
**Brown, Rena**, 198  
**Brown, Reuben J.**, 198  
**Brown, Reuben Philips**, 198  
**Brown, Robert**, 174  
**Brown, Robert B.**, 198  
**Brown, Rufus Jasper**, 182  
**Brown, Sary**, 146, 179–82, 198  
**Brown, Susan L.**, 214  
**Brown, William**, 174, 181  
**Brown, Wm**, 175  
**Bruce, William L.**, 143  
**Bumpas, Louisa C**, 146  
**Bumpass**, 100, 106  
    John, 100  
    Robert, 100  
**Bumpus, John**, 151  
**Burch, Azaline**, 198  
**Burita**, 33  
**Burke**, 85, 94  
**Burkhardt, Sallie**, 41, 131  
**Burlingame**, 32–33  
**Burn, John B.**, 88  
**Burnett, Patsy**, 146  
**Burns, Charlotte**, 189  
**Burton, John J.**, 89  
**Byers, Amzi**, 197  
**Byers, Maude**, 199



## C

**Cainan**, 56  
**Calhoun, Benjamin Alfred**, 189  
**Calhoun, Francis August**, 189  
**California**, 14, 32, 160–61  
**Camp**, 84  
**Camp (?)**, Winifred, 84  
**Camp, Dowager**, 84  
**Camp, Winifred**, 84  
**Canterbury Tales**, 17  
**Canute**, 17  
**Cape Charles**, 21  
**Capple**, 64  
**Carey**, 151  
    Ann, 152  
**Carter**, 105  
**Caruth, Clara**, 181  
**Caruth, Florence**, 181  
**Cary, Oswald**, 69  
**Cason, Wlillloughby T**, 97  
**Catawba River**, 25  
**Cawthorn**, 97  
**Cedar Bluff**, 72–73  
**Celts**, 17  
**Census of Conecuh County**, 51  
**Chamberlayne**, 21, 83  
**Chambers, Elizabeth**, 47  
**Chamblin**, 70, 105  
**Champeom, John**, 177  
**Chandler**, 201–2  
    George, 108, 201  
    Martin, 39, 151  
**Chapman, Frances**, 90, 156  
**Chapman, John A.**, 92  
**Chapman, Sallie**, 185  
**Charles, Yarbrough**, 188  
**Charles Gilbert Miller**, 171–72  
**Charles Richard Yarborough Family Reunion**, 117  
**Charleston**, 80, 147  
**Chatham, James**, 196  
**Chattanooga**, 32–33  
**Cherokee Indian Territory**, 49  
**Cherokee Indians**, 66  
**Chesapeake Bay**, 21

**Childers**, 99  
**Childs, Thomas**, 76  
**Chisholm, Frances**, 165  
**Choccolocco Valley**, 66  
**Choctaw Indians**, 49  
**Civil War**, 13, 16, 160, 187, 199  
**Clark, Elijah**, 71  
**Clark, Jerome B.**, 34  
**Clark, Mary**, 146, 219  
**Clark, Rebecca**, 189  
**Clement**, 80, 166  
**Clements, George**, 222  
**Clifton**, 30  
**Co, Jones**, 195  
**Co, Abbeville**, 23  
**Co, Accomac**, 25  
**Co, Albermarle**, 20–21  
**Co, Almelia**, 21  
**Co, Amelia**, 16, 21, 25, 76, 148, 150–51, 166  
**Co, Amhearst**, 21  
**Co, Anderson**, 23, 49, 74, 143, 151, 162  
**Co, Anson**, 76–78, 96, 203, 208  
**Co, Appomattox**, 21  
**Co, Augusta**, 21, 71, 177  
**Co, Baldwin**, 23, 49  
**Co, Bartow**, 84  
**Co, Bath**, 21  
**Co, Bedford**, 21  
**Co, Benton**, 66  
**Co, Bladen**, 76  
**Co, Blount**, 24, 33, 56  
**Co, Buckingham**, 21  
**Co, Bullock**, 23  
**Co, Burke**, 73, 195  
**Co, Bute**, 68, 75  
**Co, Butte**, 23  
**Co, Caldwell**, 50  
**Co, Calhoun**, 14, 66  
**Co, Campbell**, 21  
**Co, Caroline**, 69, 152  
**Co, Carroll**, 81  
**Co, Cass**, 84  
**Co, Caswell**, 100  
**Co, Charlotte**, 21, 34  
**Co, Chattahoochee**, 195

**Co, Chattooga,** 83  
**Co, Cherokee,** 24, 72–73, 83, 92  
**Co, Chester,** 23, 25, 194  
**Co, Clark,** 90, 95  
**Co, Clarke,** 155  
**Co, Cmnberland,** 25  
**Co, Columbia,** 23, 81  
**Co, Conecuh,** 51  
**Co, Craven,** 221  
**Co, Cravens,** 148  
**Co, Crawford,** 23, 81, 207  
**Co, Crenshaw,** 188  
**Co, Culpepper,** 185  
**Co, Cumberland,** 76  
**Co, Davidson,** 15, 20, 29–30, 41, 43, 58, 64, 74–75, 90, 94, 145, 159, 207  
**Co, Dekalb,** 23  
**Co, Dinwiddie,** 25, 40  
**Co, Dinwiddle,** 21  
**Co, Dodge,** 23  
**Co, Dooly,** 23  
**Co, Duplin,** 171  
**Co, Edgecombe,** 47, 57  
**Co, Edgefield,** 101, 148, 150, 220, 233  
**Co, Effingham,** 23–24, 195–96  
**Co, Fairfield,** 23, 25, 76, 186  
**Co, Fayette,** 23–24, 81  
**Co, Floyd,** 72, 105–6  
**Co, Fluvanna,** 21  
**Co, Franklin,** 16, 42, 68, 70, 72, 75, 81, 84, 98–99, 105, 146, 162, 203, 206, 208  
**Co, Frederick,** 177  
**Co, Gloucester,** 25, 40  
**Co, Goochland,** 20–21  
**Co, Gordon,** 73, 105  
**Co, Granville,** 175  
**Co, Green,** 25, 159  
**Co, Greene,** 24, 45–47, 49–50, 56, 87, 89, 100, 103–4, 140, 149, 191, 205, 214, 228  
**Co, Guillford,** 100  
**Co, Gwinnett,** 23  
**Co, Habersham,** 23  
**Co, Halifax,** 21, 56–57, 77, 146, 207  
**Co, Hall,** 23, 81  
**Co, Hancock,** 23

**Co, Hanover,** 21, 69  
**Co, Hardeman,** 97  
**Co, Henrico,** 21  
**Co, Henry,** 23, 46, 90, 96, 104, 155, 224, 226  
**Co, Houston,** 23, 63, 81, 108, 161  
**Co, Isle of Wight,** 21  
**Co, Jackson,** 23, 29, 53, 73, 78, 81, 84, 89  
**Co, James City,** 20  
**Co, Jasper,** 23, 63  
**Co, Jefferson,** 23  
**Co, Kemper,** 50  
**Co, King and Queen,** 20, 25, 40  
**Co, King William,** 20–21, 25, 39, 151  
**Co, Lamar,** 24  
**Co, Laudedale,** 89  
**Co, Lauderdale,** 170  
**Co, Lauderdale,** 89  
**Co, Laurens,** 23, 81, 97, 101, 148  
**Co, Lee,** 81  
**Co, Limestone,** 24–25, 206  
**Co, Lincoln,** 175  
**Co, Lunenburg,** 21  
**Co, Macon,** 197  
**Co, Marengo,** 49, 51–53, 56–57, 79, 85, 96, 100, 155  
**Co, Marion,** 98, 181, 195, 218  
**Co, Marshall,** 162  
**Co, Mecklenburg,** 20, 76  
**Co, Middlesex,** 152  
**Co, Monroe,** 49–50, 53, 84  
**Co, Montgomery,** 23, 56, 97, 104  
**Co, Morgan,** 23–24, 71, 81, 195–96  
**Co, Muacogee,** 195  
**Co, Nansemond,** 21  
**Co, New Kent,** 21, 39–40, 175  
**Co, Newton,** 23, 84  
**Co, Nottoway,** 21, 148  
**Co, Oconee,** 23  
**Co, Oglethorpe,** 71–73, 105  
**Co, Orange,** 100, 151  
**Co, Ouachita,** 104  
**Co, Perry,** 98–99  
**Co, Pickens,** 23–24  
**Co, Prince Edward,** 152  
**Co, Prince George,** 20, 25, 186

**Co, Prince William,** 103, 175  
**Co, Pulaski,** 23  
**Co, Putman,** 23  
**Co, Queen,** 21, 40  
**Co, Rabun,** 23  
**Co, Randolph,** 23, 30, 72–73, 75  
**Co, Richmond,** 23, 231  
**Co, Roanoke,** 21  
**Co, Rowan,** 29–30, 74–76, 81, 90–91, 94, 145  
**Co, Rusk,** 197  
**Co, Rutherford,** 20, 145, 178  
**Co, Saluda,** 148  
**Co, Scotland,** 76, 91, 185  
**Co, Scriven,** 72  
**Co, Smith,** 89, 95, 191–92, 212  
**Co, South Hampton,** 21  
**Co, Spartanburg,** 178  
**Co, Spotsylvania,** 69  
**Co, St Clair,** 92  
**Co, St. Clair,** 9, 14, 24–25, 30, 33, 38, 45, 49, 62, 66, 74, 178–81, 197–98, 232, 240  
**Co, Stanley,** 76  
**Co, Stewart,** 195, 228  
**Co, Suffolk,** 20  
**Co, Sumter,** 23–24, 45, 47–53, 63, 76, 78–80, 87–90, 154–56, 164, 166, 170, 173–74, 183–85, 190–92, 209  
**Co, Sumter,** 102  
**Co, Sussex,** 21  
**Co, Talbot,** 195  
**Co, Talbot,** 23  
**Co, Talladega,** 72–73, 83  
**Co, Tattnall,** 23  
**Co, Taylor,** 23, 163, 195  
**Co, Tipton,** 41, 43, 74–75, 91–92, 95–96, 143  
**Co, Toombs,** 23  
**Co, Twigg,** 23  
**Co, Union,** 76, 102, 203, 233  
**Co, Wake,** 97  
**Co, Walton,** 23  
**Co, Warren,** 23, 68, 81, 207  
**Co, Washington,** 23, 34, 45, 49, 71, 78, 80, 140, 174, 181

**Co, Wayne,** 77  
**Co, Webster,** 195  
**Co, White,** 97  
**Co, Wilkes,** 50, 80  
**Co, Wilkinson,** 23  
**Co. Choctaw,** 49, 156  
**Co. Clark,** 90, 95  
**Cobb, Elizabeth,** 97  
**Cobb, James S.,** 34  
**Cobbs, Thomas,** 185  
**Coher,** 199  
**Cole, Marlin,** 202  
**Coleman,** 53, 189  
**Compton, William M.,** 162  
**Connell, Cynthia,** 84, 111  
**Conrodand, Connie,** 163  
**Cook,** 98  
    Frances, 68  
**Cooper,** 62, 200, 219  
    Caroline Philips, 62  
    Joe, 188, 219  
    John and Elizabeth, 219  
    Oliver, 200  
    Ross, 200  
    Sallie, 161, 232  
**Cornelison, John,** 101, 148  
**Cornin,** 56  
**Court Records Sumter Co,** 89  
**Covington, Floy,** 130  
**Crawley, Delilah,** 203  
**Crea, Baba,** 188  
**Croak, Taylor,** 221  
**Cromwell,** 18  
**Culbreth, Jane,** 75  
**Cullems, James,** 143  
**Culp, Elvira,** 197  
**Culp, Jane,** 197  
**Culp, Peter H.,** 197  
**Culpepper, Cleon,** 53–54  
**Culpepper, Elizabeth,** 78  
**Culpepper, James,** 78  
**Culpepper, Joe,** 53  
**Culpepper, Joel,** 84  
**Culpepper, Mary,** 78  
**Culpepper, Nancy,** 135  
**Culpeppers,** 53–54

# The Blandford Series of Yarbrough Genealogical Records



Old Blandford Church, Petersburg, Virginia  
*{Richard Yarborough's grave marker is bottom center, above.}*

## Volume 141 The Yarbrough Family Quarterly

by  
**Nelle Morris Jenkins**

*Leonard Yarbrough, Editor*

December 2016

Published by The Yarbrough National Genealogical & Historical Association, Inc.  
© Yarbrough National Genealogical & Historical Association, Inc. 2016.



## Dedication

Whether we wish to admit it or not, we are the future of our ancestors, as our descendants are our future. We owe our descendants our dreams and bequeath to them the legacy of our collective accomplishments – nothing more and nothing less. To our descendants, we charge you with the honoring of your heritage. Your ancestors were hardy folk, god-fearing and plain spoken, and who recognized that nothing was due them except that which they themselves earned. They were not ashamed to profess their belief in God, their country and the American ideal. Of course, there were a few rascallions in our collective history, but neither more nor less than in any other family.

We too easily forget what it took to forge a life in a new world, one rife with peril and with little at hand but a steadfast determination to not only survive but to thrive. Our ancestors bequeathed us with their genes, aspirations and talents. It is therefore fitting that the Blandford Series of Yarbrough Family Records be dedicated to them for making it possible for us to be who we are.

To paraphrase Robert Kincaid<sup>1</sup>, “The dreams they had were good ones. They didn’t all come true, but they were worth having, all the same.”



## Acknowledgement

The Yarbrough Association is greatly indebted to the vision and efforts of Cathy Y. Walker and William A. (Bill) Yarbrough, the late president and vice-president of the YNGHA, respectively, for beginning the project to digitize the 150+ volumes of records accumulated over the life of the Association. Fulfilment of the project was through the efforts of a number of officers and members, including Bill’s son Mark, Rachel and Don Yarbrough, Hal Yarbrough, Jan and Jim Yarbrough, Ann and Al Bush, Elaine and Lyle Wolf, Joan Y. Singlaub, and Joanne and Bill Augspurger.

It was my privilege to be a part of this dedicated team.

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read "Leonard".

Leonard Yarbrough, Editor  
Blountsville, AL  
December 16, 2016

---

<sup>1</sup> The Bridges of Madison County, Robert James Waller, Warner Books, Inc., New York, 1992



# Preface

These records are the legacy of our Yarbrough family researchers, to whom much is owed. The known family researchers include Jean Baker, Ann Y. Broadbent, Mary Y. Daniel, Frances (Rea) Donohue, Betty Humrighouse, Pauline Gray, Evelyn Goble, Nelle Morris Jenkins, Ophelia Kessler, Frances Lockwood, Karen Mazock Renee Smelley, Dorothy Svec, Jeanette Wilson, Cleveland “Cy” Yarborough, Edna Yarbrough, George A. Yarbrough, and Robert Price Yarbrough.

The originals of these volumes are being kept for the benefit of future generations by the Williamson County Library, Franklin, Tennessee.

No claims of accuracy or authentication of the material herein are made or may be assumed. Many of these records have been superseded by subsequent research. Hence, there are records which are erroneous and unreliable; it would have been a Herculean task to attempt to correct all of them. Fortunately, there are only a few critical genealogical facts that are involved, and which are correctly stated here:

- Richard (the Immigrant) Yarborough was never married to Frances Proctor;
- Ambrose Yarbrough did not immigrate from Yorkshire; he is now believed to be a descendant of Richard the Immigrant;
- There are so far only two proven sons of Old Richard – John and Richard II;
- There is so far no evidence proving Joshua Yarborough I to be a descendant of Old Richard.
- The “Old Country” referred to in old documents and letters is the Colony of Virginia, not England or the Old World.
- There were not seven brothers who immigrated from “the old country”; in fact, it now appears there were three brothers and four sons of the brothers. Which were the fathers and which were the sons are so far unknown.

In spite of these inaccuracies, these records comprise much of our history and some of our accomplishments. There are pages whose print quality is so poor that word recognition was not possible. In spite of that, at least partial capability for searching these volumes is provided, as well as an index to each volume. Nonetheless, the viewer is cautioned to perform his/her own due diligence in connection with any use of this material.

The various spellings of the Yarbrough surname have never been applied consistently, even within a given family. To the extent possible, the names in the index reflect the names used on the source pages; where it wasn't clear as to which might be the proper spelling, the spelling used is “Yarbrough”.

*The material contained herein is subject to the copyright laws of the United States. Material may be freely used by Yarbrough family researchers so long as proper attribution to the [Yarbrough National Genealogical & Historical Association, Inc.](#) is given. This material, in whole or in part, may not be used for any other purposes without the express written permission of the Yarbrough National Genealogical & Historical Association.*

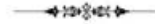
We welcome the [submission](#) of any Yarbrough family information that can be added to our growing data base. More information about the extended Yarbrough families can be found at our website, <http://www.yarbroughfamiv.org>. If you are a Yarbrough or a member of one of our allied families, we invite you to [join our family association](#).





## About this Volume

Although Mrs. Jenkins indexed her material, albeit in two separate sections, a new index was prepared as described in the following paragraphs. This was done primarily so that the index for this volume could also be reflected in the master index volumes of the Blandford Series of Yarbrough Family Records.



## About the Index

After each volume of the Blandford Series was scanned into Portable Document File format, it was made searchable using Adobe Acrobat® Pro, version X. Next, an index was created by TExtract®, a software package used by commercial book and document publishers. Among its many features is the ability to merge the individual chapter/volume indices into a composite master index. It is not, of course, error-free, especially when the print quality of the original documents is poor. Nevertheless, the index is mostly error-free, with the exception of page numbering. While a few pages are numbered, most are not, so TExtract counted the pages in the volume, providing the referenced page numbers. While agreement is good, some referenced pages may be off a page or two. In the master index volumes, each indexed term is followed by the term “Vol.” and an associated volume number. These two terms are followed by one or more page numbers, separated by a comma. The master index itself is searchable<sup>1</sup>, so the best procedure is to use the index to see if, how many, and in which volumes a particular ancestor may be. Then, using the search feature within Adobe’s Acrobat Reader, a search can be made for the name/term of interest.



## Searching for Indexed Terms<sup>2</sup>

First, find the name or phrase (search term) in the index. Then, press CTRL+F. A search field will appear in the upper right corner of the page. Enter the search term or a desired term of interest and press ENTER. If the search term is not found, a popup message will so state; otherwise, the search term will be displayed on the first page in which it occurs. Repeated pressing of the ENTER key will high-light other occurrences within the file. Use the left and right arrow buttons to the right of the search field to look ahead or to look backwards for other occurrences of the term in the document.



---

<sup>1</sup> It is recommended that Adobe Acrobat or the Acrobat Reader be used to view each volume. While a browser may be used for viewing these records, the search feature may not work as described herein.

<sup>2</sup> In order for the search feature of Adobe Acrobat® Reader to be enabled, a certain level of document legibility is required. That is, post-scanning processing cannot overcome poor print quality of an original document. With this caveat, each volume has been made searchable by Adobe Acrobat, version 9 or later.



# YARBROUGH — YARBOROUGH

## AND

## ALLIED FAMILIES

### A Quarterly by Nelle Morris Jenkins

The first issue of Mrs. Jenkins' bore the title above, but subsequent issues were characterized as a "Quarterly". Sadly, the author died after completing her *Yarbro* volume, but her work was the inspiration for the Yarborough Family Magazine published by Charles David ("Texas Charley") Yarborough<sup>1</sup>. Charles also died while publishing his magazine. It was continued in a letter format by Charles H. ("Tennessee Charlie") Yarbro<sup>2</sup>. During this period, the Yarbrough National Genealogical & Historical Association, Inc. (YNGHA), had been established. In 1991, I became the editor of the Yarbrough Family Quarterly when the YNGHA undertook its sponsorship.

*This caveat must be observed by those who review the Jenkins' Family Quarterly:* Subsequent family research has disproven many of the "facts" believed to be true. It is the responsibility of the reader to conduct his/her own due diligence regarding the use of any of the material contained herein. Further, the reader is expected to provide full attribution of any material that may be used.

To place matters in perspective, when Mrs. Jenkins<sup>3</sup> began her Quarterly, it was generally believed that our earliest immigrant, Richard Yarborough (referred to as "The Immigrant" or "Old Richard") was married to a Frances Proctor. That has since been disproven. It was also believed that one of Richard's English relatives, Ambrose Yarbrough, immigrated sometime after Richard arrived in Virginia. This too has been disproven; Ambrose is now believed to be a descendant of Old Richard<sup>4</sup>. Some early research suggested



Nelle Morris Jenkins

<sup>1</sup> Charles David Yo. became interested in his family genealogy through his uncle, Ralph Webster Yarborough, former US Senator from Texas. Se. Yarborough was intensely proud of his heritage and had become quite knowledgeable about the familys' origins and history.

<sup>2</sup> Charlie Yarbro was a small town newspaper editor, and descended from Edmund and Sophia (Gostwick) Yarbro, who settled near Tiptonville, TN.

<sup>3</sup> Nelle Morris Jenkins mother was Jennie Yarbrough Morris, dau. of John Yarbrough, who was the son of Littleton Yarbrough and the grandson of Manoah Yarbrough. Manoah settled in St. Clair County, AL, near Asheville.

<sup>4</sup> See Note, *The Yarbrough Family Quarterly*, Vol. 14, Nr. 2, pg.24.

that Richard had as many as nine (or more) children. So far, we have evidence of only two proven sons, Richard, Jr., and John. There were other Yarborough families in close proximity to Richard and his sons. However, we do not yet know what — if any — relation these Yarboroughs were to Old Richard. Furthermore, it has been widely believed that the New World Yarbroughs are descended from the Yarbroughs in the English shires of Lincoln and York, but evidence from the Yarbrough DNA Project shows no matches between the Old and New World families. That does not necessarily indicate that there is no relationship(s) between these families.

Nor does it mean that the journals of Nelle Morris Jenkins, Charles H. Yarbrow and Charles David Yarborough should be consigned to the trash heap. They were seminal efforts and are worthy reminders of our ancestral origins. While the factual data contained in the early Yarbrough/Yarborough journals may no longer be accurate, they nonetheless provide insight into the life and times of our New World ancestors.



A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read "Charles H. Yarbrow".

Three Oaks  
Blountsville, AL  
June 8, 2013

YARBROUGH - YARBOROUGH

AND

ALLIED FAMILIES

A QUARTERLY

by

Mrs. Nelle Morris Jenkins

P. O. Box 206

Emelle, Alabama.

First Issue September 1961

Volume 1

Number 1

this issue  
of  
THE YARBROUGH-YARBOROUGH  
AND ALLIED FAMILIES  
is lovingly dedicated  
to

RICHARD and FRANCES YARBROUGH  
our immigrant forebears

who dared leave a home of plenty and comfort, in their day,  
to come to an untamed land where privation and want were the  
rule rather than the exception; where the man had to push  
back the forest with a gun in one hand and an axe in the other  
—not knowing whether to find his family alive upon his re-  
turn home from his labors, as the savages lurked behind trees  
ready to destroy loved ones. Richard and his wife knew that  
life in the new world would not be easy, and they knew that  
the women died young, but they were willing to take all the  
chances of survival because they wanted, I am sure, to give  
their children a life free from persecution in a land of God  
given opportunities, and where their children's children,  
even to you and me, could enjoy the benefits of their labors  
and where they could worship according to the dictates of  
their conscience - things our forebears fought for, as they  
were handed down, from the immigrant, to son after son.

## THE NAME

## YARBROUGH-YARBOROUGH

The name Yarbrough has been spelled many ways throughout the centuries.

I have seen it spelled Yarberry, Yarbar, Yarbrow, Yarbrough, Yarborough as well as Yarbrough. According to the chart prepared by the College of Arms, London, England, the original way of spelling the name was Yarburgh. This chart starts with Eustacius de Yarburgh, lord of the manor of Yarborough or Yarburgh, Co. Lincoln. Later on some of the same English family spelled the name Yarbry and Yarborough.

Today, in America, there are some brothers or members of the same family who spell the name differently. It has been said, by members of families, that the reason for this was, in the Civil War, especially for those who remembered hearing parents talk about it, that the officers spelled the name as they thought it should be spelled. Then the soldiers carried that spelling through life, while a brother spelled his name another way. Some Yarbroughs had the spelling changed because the name was spelled differently in a will. People spelled phonetically IN DAYS GONE BY. Some of our people made a mark (x) as they could not write because of some infirmity or because they could not read, therefore, the spelling was changed.

Hon. G. W. Yarbrough informs us that the titular head of the house in England said that the name YARBOROUGH really pertains to the place of residence. Mr. Webster tells us that "Borough" in the Anglo-Saxon days meant "a fortified manor or house. By the time of the Norman Conquest it came under the king's peace, receiving a charter, and later allowed a representative to parliament." It makes no difference, today, how the name is spelled. We know that we are of the same family, that is, if we trace our line back to Virginia. Even tho there are others of that name who came to America at a later date, they are no doubt of the same family in England in years prior to 1653.



## Foreward

My interest in the Yarbrough - Yarborough family began when I was only a small child and went with my mother, Jennie (Yarbrough) Morris, wife of Elbert Green Morris, Jr., of Morrisville, Calhoun County, Alabama, to visit in the old Yarbrough home in St. Clair County, near Ashville, Alabama. The house, a colonial type with columns in front, was built from hand hewn timber in 1825, or it was finished that year. My Grandfather Yarbrough's name was John, the youngest of twelve children. His father was Littleton and his father was Manoah who came to St. Clair County in 1822.

Grandfather used to tell me about his father and his mother, Littleton and Nancy Ashcraft Yarbrough, and about the privations his forebears suffered in the taming of the wild and rugged new country. He told me about his oldest brother, George Yarbrough, when at the age of 26 left his home for California where he hoped to make a fortune in the Gold Rush of 1849. He showed me the sterling silver with the name Nancy engraved on the handles of the flat ware, the name of his mother, Nancy Ashcraft Yarbrough. He said his brother, George, bought it for Nancy on his first trip to New York where he went to buy goods for the store in Tyler, Texas, after he returned from California with a keg of gold. He told me about the big flat stones used as door steps at the old home; how they were split from larger stone on the mountain near the home; and he told me that when Manoah and his wife, Mary Cunningham Yarbrough, died that the same kind of stones were placed on tops of their coffins after they were put in walnut boxes made to fit vaults dug in the bottoms of their graves. He said the graves had never caved in due to the stones holding the soil off the vaults; the graves of his father and his mother were prepared in the same way. He told me many things that a childish mind forgot as the years passed. But the love of the family grew as I grew older.

After I married, I wrote him many letters about the family. He retold me in letters the things that I had heard in my childhood. I cherish these letters, not only because he wrote them but also because of the handicap under which he corresponded. He had a cancer on his right hand and to save his life, the arm had to be amputated. He learned to write on a typewriter in his old age; he pecked away with his left hand and did a good job of typing. This is a Yarbrough trait - determination-and is exhibited by all the Yarbroughs by name or by blood that I know.

George Yarbrough of Tyler, Texas-this being my grandfather's brother and not to be confused with George Yarborough, a cousin also of Tyler, and of whom we will write at another time, was very proud of his Yarbrough kin. He collected much information about them when it was not popular to be "forebear conscious". On his way back and forth to New York to buy goods, he would stop off to see his cousin, Charles Yarbrough who was the nephew of his grandfather Manoah Yarbrough. He set down what the Davidson County, N.C. relatives told him. Great uncle George died in 1899. Two years prior to his death, on 30 December 1897, Rev. Aaron Yarbrough of Lexington, Davidson County, N.C. died. He was a Minister of the Gospel, and a great favorite of great uncle George. There appeared in the Lexington "Dispatch" the following letter.

#### The Yarbrough Family

Mr. Editor: I saw in the dispatch of January 5th, a notice of the passing of Rev. Aaron Yarbrough, which occurred 30 December 1897.

By the kindness of Col. George Yarbrough of Tyler, Texas, I can give you a little sketch of this family, which shows that the Yarbroughs of America are lineally descended from William Yarbrough, who was one of the 60,000 Normans who embarked as vassals to the Duke of Normandy, in the year 1066, to conquer England, gave him the Earldom of Yorkshire, which earldom still exists.

Some of the Yarbrough gentry, descendants of the Earl, came from England in the early settling of Virginia and located in Amelia County, in that state. Between the years of 1729 and 1775, seven brothers of the Yarbroughs went over to Louisburg, Franklin County, North Carolina. Their names were Zachariah, Archibald, Manoah, Alexander, Thomas, Henry and John.

Before the War of Independence, 1775, Zachariah left Louisburg and settled in Rowan County, now Davidson County. There he met and married Elizabeth Dowd.

From this union were born Zachariah, Henry, Thomas, Alexander, Manoah, Julia and Elizabeth, (probably others). Thomas married Jemima Merrill of Lexington. The

were the parents of Rev. Aaron Yarbrough and fifteen other children whose names were as follows: Susanna, Zachariah, David, Samuel, Thomas, Jemima, Elizabeth,

Patsy, Rachel, Pleasant, Charles, Polly, John, Barbara and Green. All have

passed to the Shining Shore except Aunt Polly Brittingham, of Lexington, and Aunt Barbara Skeen of Lawrenceburg, Mo. The parents and grandparents of the last named children rest on the Hargrave\* place, near Lexington.

The beloved wife of Aaron Yarbrough, whose maiden name was Wamie, and six of their children survive him.

Dear Uncle Aaron, "Green be the turf above thee, None knew thee but to love thee, None named thee but to praise thee." By Abba A daughter of Zachariah, (son of Thomas Yarbrough) 132 Dodge St., Iowa City, Iowa. January 11, 1898.

\*(Note by Nelle M. Jenkins

I have seen the location of this cemetery, on the Hargrave place, which Mr. Hargrave bought from Thomas Yarbrough, the father of Rev. Aaron Yarbrough. This place is now part of Lexington. The graveyard is on what is now Hoover Street about 1/2 block off Raiford Street. Lovely homes are built over the spot where these Yarbroughs sleep.)

We think it is wonderful that until prior to the Civil War that the Yarbroughs-Yarboroughs in North Carolina had known there was a connection with the Nobility in England, even tho it was somewhat distorted after 200 years of handing this knowledge down from father to son.

We now know that the Yarbroughs in 1066 were like the forebears of Will Rogers. When asked if his forebears came over on the Mayflower, he said, "No. They were there to meet the Mayflower." When William the Conqueror landed in England and conquered that country, the Yarburgh or Yarborough family helped him to organize its new government. ~~The family is Danish in origin and can trace itself unbroken from 853 A.D. in Lincolnshire.~~ To understand why they should help a conqueror form a new government we should look for a moment at the background of these Danes.

The earliest peoples who lived in Britain were called Iberians. They were short, dark haired people who lived during the Stone Age. They learned the use of bronze. One of the mysteries of time is how they made the great stone clusters such as Stonehenge. This civilization or semi-civilization gave way when the fair haired, tall people from across the channel, the Celts, invaded the Island. They were a sturdy war-like people. They worshiped nature gods through priests called druids; used iron and mined tin and made wool cloth. They painted their bodies with woad, a blue dye. The Roman period began 43 A.D. and continued till about 400 A.D. after which the Saxons ruled till about 800 A.D. when the Danes invaded the country known as Angle-land, from which the name England was formed. There was a long struggle between the Anglo-Saxons and the Danes. All of us remember the battles between Alfred the Great and the Danish invaders and how later Canute, the Dane, overcame the Saxons in England. This was in 1016. Then came two more Danish rulers, Harold I, and Hardecnute who was defeated by the Saxon, Edward the Confessor, who ruled till 1066 when William the Conqueror overcame England. In view of this history we are not surprised that the Yarbroughs took the part of the conqueror against their arch-enemy the Saxons. In that respect we would not consider them scalawags nor quislings as seemingly, they chose between the lesser of two evils. It was in the Yarburgh part of England we find the Robin Hood legend located; also the Canterbury Tales originated in this section; the early Lincolnshire Cathedral, which is one of England's oldest, was known to our forebears.

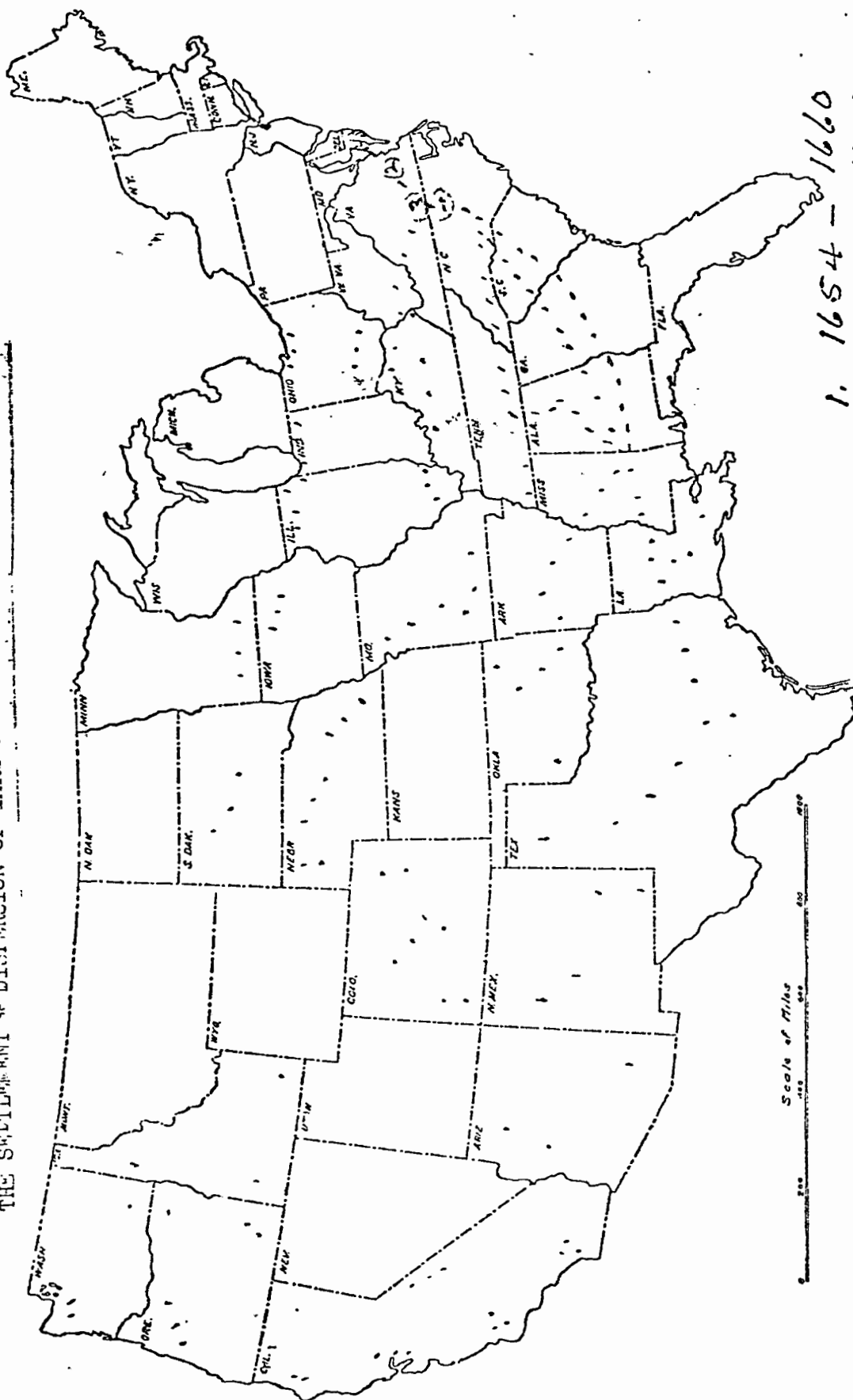
For the next hundred years after our Yarbrough forebears helped with the organization of the new government there was a constant turmoil in England but as the years went by the Normans, Saxons and Danes became a single people. Henry I combined the Norman tradition of central authority with the Saxon system of local rule; then came the Magna Carta under John; then the Hundred Years' War; the Reformation; then the climax, as viewed by the supporters of the king, in the Commonwealth Rule under Cromwell in 1642.

It has always intrigued me to guess at the reasons men left the Old World to venture into a world filled with savages, wild beasts and steeped in a completely uncivilized way of life. Some came to the colonies because of debts in the Old Country; some came because of venture; some came because they had heard that in the New World there was a vast wealth in gold and silver; some came because of frustrations and some came because of persecution. We believe that our immigrant forebear, Richard Yarbrough, came because he was completely fed up with the mode and manner of government. He was not an older son but probably the second son of his father who was not an older son, so he had to get out and make a living for himself. The first permanent settlement in America was in 1607.

It was only a generation or about 35 or 36 years later that Richard came to America with his young family. He married in England the first time; and there is evidence that he married one or more times after establishing himself in the new country. It is said that some land in the new world was won from the king by a certain Yarbrough in a card game. Perhaps it was our Richard, and that may have been the reason that he came to the colonies.

We know that some of the Yarboroughs or Yarbroughs were card players as a certain hand in whist is called a "Yarborough hand". This is a hand which contains no card higher than a nine. A former Lord Yarborough used to bet a 1,000 to 1 before the deal, that the dealer would not hold such a hand. The actual odds against it are 1,827 to 1. (See Webster's Unabridged Dictionary.)

# THE SETTLEMENT & DISPERSION OF YARBOROUGHS-YARBROUGHS IN AMERICA



1. 1654 - 1660
2. 1660 - 1710
3. 1710 - 1760
4. 1760 - 1780

## THE SETTLEMENT - DISPERSION OF YARBROUGHS - YARBOROUGHs IN AMERICA

## CHART ON OPPOSITE PAGE

No. 1 shows the settlement of Richard Yarbrough, the immigrant, in 1643. He lived in or owned land in Northampton, King and Queen, King William and died in Prince George County in 1702.

No. 2 We find Richard, Jr., also called Christian to distinguish him from his father, John, Thomas, William Williams, Peter and Moses in land deeds, estate settlements, Church Records and in Legal Duties in King and Queen, King William and James City Counties.

No. 3 Richard Jr., (Christian), John, William, Moses, Henry, Thomas, Jeremiah, Alexander, and Peter in land deeds, estate settlements, wills, marriage bonds, Legal Duties, Church Records in all the former counties plus Amelia, Henrico, Suffolk, Goochland, Orange and Albermarle Counties.

No. 4 Moses, Thomas, Edward, John, Alexander, Henry, Manoah, Jeremiah, Zachariah, Asa, Edmund, Lewis, Elam, James, Samuel, Nathaniel, Charles in Franklin, Orange, Lincoln, Wake, Davidson, Mecklenburg and Rutherford Counties in North Carolina.

The dotted lines follow the expansion to 1860 in general. In Louisiana and Texas to 1890. Please note how the lines divided at certain places and merged again in another state. This shows they kept up with each other and knew the whereabouts of the wagon trains, in their slow migration, west.

Therefore, Virginia, North Carolina, Tennessee, Kentucky, South Carolina, Georgia, Alabama, Mississippi, Louisiana, and Texas are shown in the order of time - and give the time and area of expansion.

This chart is very valuable in following your line in its migration.

By Courtesy of Hon. G. W. Yarbrough  
Montgomery, Alabama

Details of the Yarbrough-Yarborough settlement and migrations in Virginia

- I - Richard Yarbrough, the first immigrant, was first mentioned in court records across the Chesapeake Bay in what is called Eastern Shore, near what is now called Caps Charles (on your map) in 1656.
- II - Look at your map across on the main land almost directly west (a little to the north) and you will see King and Queen County, and next to it King William County. It was in this section that Richard deeded land in 1674, 1683 and 1702.
- III - In Amelia County, west and a little south of Richmond we find deeds from William, John, Richard Jr., and Thomas. It was here that Richard Sr., gave his age as 87 in 1702. (He has been dead 259 years, now)
- IV - Look at the county just south of Amelia, it is Dinwiddle County. The sons of John, and Thomas were there in 1719, 1722, 1726, and 1729. It was in this county near Petersburg at Old Blandford Church Yard that Richard is buried. William an Mary Quarterly Vol. 5, page 233, April 1897, gives the following: "Old Blandford Tombstones within the original enclosure of Old Blandford Church Yard near Petersburg, Virginia - Collected by C. G. Chamberlayne 1896: 'Richard Yarbrough 1702, aged 87.'" He showed that the inscription, at that time was growing dim with age after 194 years.
- V - Glance directly west at Roanoke County and you will see Thomas, Peter, John and Moses Jr., were there in 1783 and 1797.

Until 1815 we find the names of Yarbrough in New Kent, Hanover, Henrico, Goochland, Fluvanna, Albermarle, Augusta, Bath, Nansemond, Isle of Wight, South Hampton, Sussex, Nottoway, Luenburg, Charlotte, Halifax, Buckingham, Appomattox, Campbell, Bedford, Amheherst and perhaps other counties. There are only fragments of records in some counties remaining after floods, fires, wars and other disasters.



To 1774 marriages are known to with the families of Robinson, Jeffrey, Curtis, Henry, Walton, Littleton, Harris, Lewis, Gilham, and Alexander-- and no doubt, many others. Many of the above names become "given names" only after marriages into said families.

Given names started repeating by 1725, and continue in all states over our great Union, even today.

John, William Williams and Thomas were either brothers or sons of Richard. Hon. G. W. Yarbrough tells us that the English records discount their being Richard's brothers, so genealogists assume that they are the sons of Richard, the immigrant. The earliest families were Episcopalian, later Presbyterian and then predominately Baptist.

For 175 years after 1653 it is noticeable that boys tended to double girls in birth rate. One family on record had 21 children, 16 of whom were boys.

Elizabeth has been a favorite name for girls; John, Thomas, Henry, Lewis, William, Richard and George are favorite names for boys.

Preachers, teachers, lawyers and soldiers are numerous from 1700 to the present. Data (incomplete) show thousands of Yarbrough- Yarborough families over the United States. Not one family is known that traces to an early origin - before 1720 other than Virginia.

The NORTH CAROLINA and SOUTH CAROLINA lines are set forth fairly well on the map of the United States included in this number of the Quarterly. So we will turn now to a map of the State of Georgia and look at the lines of migration there.

## GEORGIA

the NORTH CAROLINA families in their line of migration entered Georgia at Rabun County and journeyed southwest through Habersham, Hall, Gwinnett, Dekalb and Fayette Counties. It was in the latter county that they were joined by the members of the Yarbrough or Yarbrough families from Union, Pickens, Anderson, Fairfield and Abbeville Counties in South Carolina. The counties they left their traces in were Franklin (where they entered Georgia), Jackson, Oconee (where they were joined by a wagon train from South Carolina who had been in Chester, Abbeville, and Edgefield Counties) and went on through Walton, Newton and Henry County, joining their relatives in Fayette County; part of the line split in Oconee County and went through Morgan, Jasper and Butts and into Fayette where they joined the other two lines. However in Jasper County the last named line was joined by kinsmen from South Carolina entering Georgia at Columbia and journeyed through Warren, Hancock and Putman where they joined their kinsmen in Jasper County and went on to Fayette County with them. There was still another line (about the same time) that entered Georgia through Effingham and journeyed west through Bullock, Tattnall, Toombs, Montgomery, Laurens, Dodge, Pulaski, Dooly, Sumter Terrill and Randolph.

There was a line that came into Georgia from the Augusta area via Richmond and journeyed west through Jefferson, Washington, Baldwin, Wilkinson, Twigg, Houston, Crawford, Taylor, Talbot, and entered Alabama near Opelike where the first, second and third lines entered that state.

The line that entered through Richmond County, is believed to have been a wing of the ~~Yorkshire Yarbrough; the Lincolnshire Yarbrough and the Yorkshire Yarbrough~~ families had intermarried in England, and in America - and were cousins all the way down the line in both England and America.

We find that the first Yarbroughs or Yarborough came into Georgia about 1784, and continued until about 1830. They began to start migrating into Alabama in the early 1800's from North Carolina into Tennessee and then to Alabama in the extreme northern portion and continued till the 1830s. Perhaps Manoah Yarbrough and his son, Littleton were among the first Yarbroughs to come to Georgia. That Manoah Yarbrough was the uncle of the Manoah Yarbrough who came to St. Clair County, Alabama in 1822. They were confused for a long time as each had a son named Littleton.

The lines into Alabama were from Tennessee (from N.C. into Tennessee), settled in Limestone and Morgan Counties; St. Clair, Blount and Cherokee Counties; Greene, Sumter where they were joined by lines from Georgia, and from Sumter they spread out to Pickens, Lamar and Fayette Counties. The migrations began toward the west after 1835, a few instances before that time.

It is said that the line that came into Georgia through Effingham County still lives in Georgia and in a few instances in south east Alabama.

There is much to be proved. It is hoped that some family, somewhere, has the needed information in Bible records, diaries, gravestone records, or what have you, to complete certain lines which seemingly started from nowhere, or suddenly appeared. I, for instance, have looked for years for the gravestone of William Yarbrough (he and his children, in certain instances spelled their names Yarbrough in Greene County, Alabama, in newspaper advertisements which they, themselves, put in the paper - and in other records, then occasionally, the spelling Yarborough appeared - it seems that the accepted spelling of that family name today is Yarborough, but the grave has not been located. He, his wife and a son-in-law died in Sumter County. He was wealthy and his children were well-to-do, so I am sure the family erected stones at their graves, but where they are, I do not know. Recently we found some stones flat on the ground, broken into many pieces and one stone stuck into the bank of a pool to keep the water from seeping. So I hope to "luck up on" William Yarborough's stone in a forest or in a back pasture. I never give up.

~~Eustacius Yarbrough of the Norman period was the ninth or tenth generation from the founding of the house of Yarbrough in 853 A.D. by Germund Yarbrough, a fact certified by the College of Arms, London, England.~~

Mr. G. W. Yarbrough informs us that genealogists who worked for thirty years tracing the line of migration say that the following facts are indisputable:

- 1 - Virginia, in the Bid Reedy Creek area, started the family in America.
- 2 - From Virginia (Gloucester, Prince George, Accomac, King William, King and Queen Counties), after spreading to Amelia, Dinwiddie and Cumberland Counties, migrations began to North Carolina after 1740 and before 1775.
- 3 - Migrants were the sons of three Virginia families, viz: John, Thomas and William. The Virginia families were linked in marriage to the Mason, Jeffry, Littleton Henry and Middleton families.
- 4 - The migration kept up intermitently to 1804 or 1805.
- 5 - From North Carolina three distinct lines went elsewhere, viz: (a) the Tennessee line, (b) the Alabama line, (c) the South Carolina line. (The Kentucky line appeared from Virginia and North Carolina about the same time - 1800 to 1808.
- 6 - The South Carolina line came directly from Virginia, augmented by Kinsmen from North Carolina, using the Catawba and Jaden Rivers as bases from which they expanded, this was from 1780 to 1800, and settled in Union, Fairfield and Chester Counties, primarily.
- 7 - The English cousins surely had contact with the Yarbroughs of America for Ambrose Yarbrough left England in 1732 (about 90 years after the first immigrant, Richard Yarbrough, came to America) and came directly to members of the family in Amelia County, Virginia, and married his distant cousin. This line came on down to South Carolina, into Georgia and started the long line of migration westward into Alabama, Mississippi and into other states. Another line that came into Alabama in the early 1800's was the Limestone and Madison County families. There were two lines that went into St. Clair County. The William Yarbrough or Yarbrough family went from St. Clair County on to Green County,

from there to Sumter County, Alabama and then to Tyler, Texas. The other St. Clair County Yarbrough stayed in that County for a generation and the children, all but the youngest son John, my grandfather, joined the other group in Tyler, Texas. Still another cousin, William H. Yarbrough, from North Carolina joined the other Yarbroughs in Tyler. All these genealogies will be given at a later time. At the time one of the St. Clair lines came into Alabama, a line went into Tennessee. All these lines mentioned, including the Kentucky, Ohio, Iowa and those in other states are traced back to the same starting point.

Mr. Wagner, Herald of the College of Arms, London, England, verified in 1956, the fact that Richard Yarbrough married Frances Proctor in London in 1635, and made application for emigration in 1643.

Lord Alvingham of the original family line in Lincolnshire, and Lord Derremore of the Yorkshire branch, had the family chart, dating back to 1066, prepared by the College of Arms for the seating of the Nobility in the Coronation of the late King George, the father of the present Queen Elizabeth. This family rated number 11 in order of age in the seating. The king allowed no family to antedate his own in age. As the king's family in England began with William the Conqueror, the Yarbroughs had to start at that date on their chart, even though their history went back more than two centuries prior to that time. I own a copy of this chart, through the courtesy of Hon. G. W. Yarbrough who has visited in the homes of the heads of both families in England. Lord Derremore is now titular head of the family as Lord Alvingham died about three or four years ago.

The Yarbroughs of America, in its early stages, were landed families, the only aristocracy America has ever known. Going out from such a background we find Ministers of the Gospel in every group, but perhaps the Ambrose Yarbrough family furnished more ministers, as a whole, than did any other family. All Yarbroughs have great religious depth, but as a whole they do not exhibit their emotions.

Mrs. Leta Yarbrough Matthews wrote me once that her father, William H. Yarbrough of Tyler, Texas, quoted so very often the poem, "God moves in a mysterious way, His wonders to perform; He plants his footsteps upon the sea, And Rides upon the storm," till she thinks of him everytime she hears the quotation. I think those words express the feelings of all the Yarbroughs or Yarboroughs everywhere. We have had many school teachers among the different families. This fact shows there are good minds in the groups - I am sure their minds are right down to earth in good old common horse sense. They are middle-of-the-roaders; they do not go off at a tangent on some whild scheme; they do not run with "the cafe crowd" and are more or less like a man whom I heard of at one time who said, "Just whom do I have to impress?" They seem to instictively know that in order to stand for the right that so often they had to stand alone.

We have some statesmen in the family, on local, state, and government levels. I say "statesmen" instead of "politition", as Mr. Webster says that a "statesman is one who shows unusual ability or wisdom in dealing with or directing public affairs" - while some wag has said that a politition is a person that if he had a cannibal as a constituent would promise him a missionary for his Sunday dinner. We certainly think of Ralph Yarborough, Senator from Texas, as a statesman; also Sen. G. M. Yarbrough of Mississippi and Sen. G. W. Yarbrough of Alabama are in the same catagory.

Part of Ralph's favorite prayer is, "O God, our Father, help us draw near to thee in sincerity and in truth. Strengthen our admiration for honest dealing and clear thinking, and suffer not our hatred for hypocrisy to ever diminish." I believe that every member of the family would say that the above prayer to his Maker presents a composite Character Picture of all Yarbroughs or Yarboroughs.

We have many lawyers in the different families. Some of Ralph's brothers are in this group. There are architects, salesmen, officers of the law, builders, contractors, millers, and businessmen in all groups.

The Murchison brothers, John and Clint, Jr., are among the better known businessmen. They are numbered among the greatest financiers of our day, two young Texans of whom you will hear more of in the future.

We have had artists in the family. There are professional soldiers among the Yarbroughs - two of whom have recently graduated from Annapolis and another in the Air Force. I can hardly wait to introduce you all. One of our family on a distaff side, Elizabeth Hodges, married the world champion archer, Howard Hill of Hollywood. They are a most interesting people.

There are cattlemen, farmers among us. Also merchants to be found - but all Yarbroughs- Yarboroughs are GENTLEMEN.

#### YARBROUGH FAMILY REUNION, LEXINGTON, N.C.

3rd Sunday in August

1961

One fine day this summer I had a letter postmarked, "High Point, N.C." I wondered who could be writing me from High Point, as I knew no one there. I hastily opened the letter and to my delight I found it was an invitation to attend the Yarbrough Reunion to be held at Lexington. The letter was from a distant cousin, Mrs. Lillian Yarbrough Sink. She said that another distant cousin of mine - Mrs. Ruth Yarbrough Horne from Greensboro, N. C. had told her about me. Ruth is a cousin on the Morris side of the house, and was a Presley Yarbrough prior to her marriage to Lloyd Horne. Ruth's great great grandfather ~~Presley~~ Morris and my great great grandfather Shadrach Morris were brothers and they married sisters, Charity and Elizabeth Hutchings. We had corresponded for a number of years. Lloyd, her husband had a forebear in this county where I live, (Sumter), in its early settling - so the Hornes and I had much in common. I was not sure at first that <sup>I</sup> could make the trip, but finally decided to go. My cousin, Lillian Sink, was gracious enough to include Bertram and Lolita Jenkins, my son Henry's children in the invitation.





**Co, Prince William**, 103, 175  
**Co, Pulaski**, 23  
**Co, Putman**, 23  
**Co, Queen**, 21, 40  
**Co, Rabun**, 23  
**Co, Randolph**, 23, 30, 72–73, 75  
**Co, Richmond**, 23, 231  
**Co, Roanoke**, 21  
**Co, Rowan**, 29–30, 74–76, 81, 90–91, 94, 145  
**Co, Rusk**, 197  
**Co, Rutherford**, 20, 145, 178  
**Co, Saluda**, 148  
**Co, Scotland**, 76, 91, 185  
**Co, Scriven**, 72  
**Co, Smith**, 89, 95, 191–92, 212  
**Co, South Hampton**, 21  
**Co, Spartanburg**, 178  
**Co, Spotsylvania**, 69  
**Co, St Clair**, 92  
**Co, St. Clair**, 9, 14, 24–25, 30, 33, 38, 45, 49, 62, 66, 74, 178–81, 197–98, 232, 240  
**Co, Stanley**, 76  
**Co, Stewart**, 195, 228  
**Co, Suffolk**, 20  
**Co, Sumter**, 23–24, 45, 47–53, 63, 76, 78–80, 87–90, 154–56, 164, 166, 170, 173–74, 183–85, 190–92, 209  
**Co, Sumter**, 102  
**Co, Sussex**, 21  
**Co, Talbot**, 195  
**Co, Talbot**, 23  
**Co, Talladega**, 72–73, 83  
**Co, Tattnall**, 23  
**Co, Taylor**, 23, 163, 195  
**Co, Tipton**, 41, 43, 74–75, 91–92, 95–96, 143  
**Co, Toombs**, 23  
**Co, Twigg**, 23  
**Co, Union**, 76, 102, 203, 233  
**Co, Wake**, 97  
**Co, Walton**, 23  
**Co, Warren**, 23, 68, 81, 207  
**Co, Washington**, 23, 34, 45, 49, 71, 78, 80, 140, 174, 181

**Co, Wayne**, 77  
**Co, Webster**, 195  
**Co, White**, 97  
**Co, Wilkes**, 50, 80  
**Co, Wilkinson**, 23  
**Co. Choctaw**, 49, 156  
**Co. Clark**, 90, 95  
**Cobb, Elizabeth**, 97  
**Cobb, James S.**, 34  
**Cobbs, Thomas**, 185  
**Coher**, 199  
**Cole, Marlin**, 202  
**Coleman**, 53, 189  
**Compton, William M.**, 162  
**Connell, Cynthia**, 84, 111  
**Conrodand, Connie**, 163  
**Cook**, 98  
    Frances, 68  
**Cooper**, 62, 200, 219  
    Caroline Philips, 62  
    Joe, 188, 219  
    John and Elizabeth, 219  
    Oliver, 200  
    Ross, 200  
    Sallie, 161, 232  
**Cornelison, John**, 101, 148  
**Cornin**, 56  
**Court Records Sumter Co**, 89  
**Covington, Floy**, 130  
**Crawley, Delilah**, 203  
**Crea, Baba**, 188  
**Croak, Taylor**, 221  
**Cromwell**, 18  
**Culbreth, Jane**, 75  
**Cullems, James**, 143  
**Culp, Elvira**, 197  
**Culp, Jane**, 197  
**Culp, Peter H.**, 197  
**Culpepper, Cleon**, 53–54  
**Culpepper, Elizabeth**, 78  
**Culpepper, James**, 78  
**Culpepper, Joe**, 53  
**Culpepper, Joel**, 84  
**Culpepper, Mary**, 78  
**Culpepper, Nancy**, 135  
**Culpeppers**, 53–54

**Cunningham**, 31, 62, 90–91, 111, 232

Alice, 92

Ann Buntin, 91

George, 111

Hannah, 92

Hugh, 92

John, 66

Joseph, 62, 64, 74, 90–92

Mary, 67, 74, 90–92, 137

William, 75

**Cunningham Jr, Joseph**, 64, 92, 153

**Curnningham, May**, 62

**Curtis**, 22, 182

## **D**

**Danes**, 17–18

**Daniel**, 73, 77, 178, 202

Chisolm, 73

Rosana, 73

**Darbey, Mary Jane**, 165

**Davis**, 209

Annie, 75

Brigitt, 74

Robert H., 34

Robert Harris, 34

**Dawkins, John**, 176

**Denson, Eli**, 106

**Denson, William**, 68

**Dial**, 173

Coleman, 173

Ella, 173

**Dickens, John**, 175

**Dickey, Durward**, 143

**Dispersion of Yarbroughs in America**, 20

**Dixon, Mary**, 196

**Dorcas Camel**, 84

**Dorothy Stribling**, 174

**Doty, Peter**, 63

**Doud, Elizabeth**, 61

**Dowd**, 74, 159

**Doyle, Robert**, 92

**Dozier, Caroline**, 150

**Drake, William**, 80

**Duke, Martha**, 144

**Duke of Normandy**, 15

**Dunbarton**, 91

**Duncan**, 33, 170–72, 195

Landford, 83

**Dunlap, Sallie**, 172

**Dupre, Louise**, 199

**Durham Sun**, 33

**Durward Dicky**, 143

**Dyess, Aaron D.**, 97

## **E**

**Eakins, Elizabeth Jane**, 173

**Eakins, Margaret**, 171, 173

**Eakins, Sue**, 173

**Early Virginia Records**, 39

**Early Virginia Yarb(o)rough Family  
Records**, 69

**Easley, Ann P.**, 57

**Easley, Anslan**, 57

**Easley, Benjamin**, 57, 77, 155

**Easley, Betty**, 207

**Easley, James**, 56–57, 207

**Easley, Martha**, 57

**Easley, Rebecca Caroline**, 57

**Easley, Roderick**, 57

**Easley, Susan M.**, 57

**Edmonson, Mary**, 92

**Edward the Confessor**, 17, 75, 77, 144,  
182, 214, 219

**Elizabeth**, 22, 39, 41, 51, 56, 58, 61, 74, 83,  
91–92, 152, 160, 178–79, 186, 213

**Elledge, Nora**, 93

**Elledge, Sallie**, 93, 153

**Elledge, William M.**, 93

**Ellington**, 154

Creed, 153

Polly, 153–54

**Elliott**, 34, 77, 173, 228

Alex, 34

Alice Lee, 33

Maggie Bond, 173

Mamie, 33

Reuben, 226

William Molangthon, 173

**Enna**, 198

**Erie Gazette**, 47

**Erllpot**, 31  
**Eskridge, Thomas S.**, 89  
**Ethridge, Virginia**, 219  
**Eustacius de Yarburgh**, 13  
**Evans, David F.**, 73  
**Evans, James**, 151

## **F**

**Family Notes, News and Obituaries**, 61  
**Farley**, 153  
**Farris, William**, 224  
**Favorite Yarbrough Names**, 42  
**Ferris**, 34  
**Finch**, 159, 202–3  
    **Pearl**, 64, 202  
    **Pearl Yarbrough**, 214  
**Fisher**, 94  
    **Sylvanus**, 203  
**Fitts, Lula**, 161, 232  
**Flanagan, Beulah**, 182  
**Flowers, Jennie Shaw**, 213  
**Foote-Yarborough, Frances**, 148  
**Foreman, David**, 200  
**Forkland Cemetery**, 204  
**Foster, Eleanor**, 147  
**Fowler, Jemima**, 58  
**Fowler, Patrick**, 41, 131  
**Francie Gibbs**, 183  
**Franconia Cemetery**, 33  
**Franklin**, 20, 23, 68, 71, 162, 199, 208  
**Frazer, Mary M.**, 66  
**Freaks, Eleanor**, 177  
**Freedle, Willie**, 74  
**Fuller, William**, 75

## **G**

**Gardner, Hillary Ethelred**, 163  
**Gardner, Sarah**, 163  
**Garrett, William**, 69  
**Geneva Cemetery**, 187  
**Gentry, Eleanor**, 186  
**Gentry, Pascal**, 197

**George**, 42, 46–47, 56, 90–91, 95, 150,  
    155–56, 171, 174, 189, 191–92, 197,  
    206, 209, 237  
**George Jefferson Williamson**, 73  
**Gibb, Charles R.**, 183  
**Gibbbons**, 209  
**Gibbs**, 183–84  
    **Charles R.**, 183–84  
    **Charles Richardson**, 183  
    **Charles W.**, 183  
    **Charlotte T.**, 183  
    **Churchill**, 184  
    **Claressa**, 183  
    **Edwin Churchill**, 184  
    **Eleanor**, 184  
    **Ellen C.**, 183  
    **Francis**, 183  
    **Leonard**, 183  
    **Mary Trueheart**, 184  
    **Robert T.**, 183  
    **Robert Trueheart**, 184  
    **Robert Truehenrt**, 185  
    **William**, 183  
**Gibson**, 181  
**Gilbert, Charles**, 171  
**Gilder, Harriett**, 150  
**Gilham**, 22  
**Gillespie, James**, 196  
**Gilliam, Annie R.**, 182  
**Gilliland, Elizabeth**, 63, 184  
**Gilliland, Elizabeth Yarborough**, 185  
**Girand, Andrew McCormick**, 183  
**Girand, Francis**, 183  
**Gloucester County Virginia Records**, 40  
**Gossett, Sophia**, 203  
**Gostwick (Gossett), Sophia**, 9  
**Gostwick, Sofiah**, 146  
**Graf**, 140, 237  
    **Arthur**, 103  
    **Joyce Ellington**, 174  
**Graham, James**, 175  
**Grant, Nancy**, 150  
**Gray, John**, 181  
**Gray, Martha Stacy**, 187  
**Gray, Rex Marion**, 187  
**Gray, Ross M.**, 187

**Green, Marrion**, 101  
**Green, Morris Jr**, 33  
**Green, William**, 68  
**Green Co. Marriage Book**, 46, 83–84  
**Green County Deed Book**, 46, 66, 71, 87, 135, 179, 191, 205  
**Green Sr, Abraham**, 199  
**Greene County Census of 1830**, 56  
**Greensport Ferry**, 66  
**Griffin, H. A.**, 144  
**Griffin, Lucinda**, 186  
**Griggs, Thomas**, 76  
**Groves**, 63, 70, 72, 216  
**Groves Yarbrough Line**, 127  
**Grubb, Nannie**, 130

## **H**

**Hagen, Elizabeth**, 150  
**Halford, Edd**, 172  
**Hampton, Henry**, 176  
**Hanby, Betsy**, 96  
**Handley**, 97  
    Elizabeth, 97  
    Vincent, 97  
**Hansborough, Margaret Ellen**, 185  
**Hardecanute**, 17  
**Harden, Henry**, 71  
**Hardy, Joshua**, 153  
**Hargrave**, 16  
**Hargrove, Mildred**, 106  
**Harkins, Walter**, 33  
**Harmony Baptist Church**, 78  
**Harrington, Laura**, 128  
**Harris**, 22  
    Bersheba, 69, 219  
    Elizabeth, 196  
    Martha, 186  
    Obed., 176  
    William, 69, 209  
**Hasselton, Mary**, 58  
**Hatfield, Martha**, 191  
**Hatfield, Martha A.**, 46  
**Helton, Mary**, 182  
**Henley**, 163  
    Betsy Morris, 224

    Fred B., 162  
**Henry Family**, 40  
**Henry Yarbrough Line**, 74  
**Hensley, Fred B.**, 163  
**Herald of the College of Arms**, 26  
**Herd's Fort**, 80  
**Herrin, Henry**, 161  
**Herring, Mary**, 153  
**Hester**, 97, 195–96  
**Hester**, 102  
**Hester, David**, 195  
**Hester, Diane**, 195, 202  
**Hester, Earl**, 42  
**Hester, Elizabeth**, 196  
**Hester, Elizabeth Yarbrough**, 52, 102  
**Hester, Elizabeth Yarbrough**, 51, 53  
**Hester, Marion**, 97  
**Hester, Randolph**, 42, 51, 53, 196  
**Hester, Robert**, 195  
**Hester, Robert Stephens**, 196  
**Hester, Stephen**, 195  
**Hester, William**, 195  
**Hester, William B.**, 195  
**Hester, Zachariah**, 195  
**Higgins**, 151  
**Hight, Elizabeth**, 147  
**Hight, Rebecca**, 147  
**Hildreth, Wilson**, 52  
**Hill**, 91, 105  
    Elisabeth Hodges, 93  
    Elizabeth Hodges, 178  
    Howard, 28  
    Jackson, 62  
    Maria T., 183  
**Hillary, John**, 163  
**Hilliard, Joseph A.**, 58  
**Hines, Jack**, 219  
**Hines, Richard Kennon**, 34  
**Hodges**, 91  
    Adelia, 199  
    Annie, 97  
    Elizabeth, 28  
    Irene, 62  
    James, 93  
    John, 34  
    John Murchison, 34

Redden, 199

Roxie, 34

Roxy, 33

Ruth, 34

Ruth Y., 31

Sadie, 34

Sarah Ann, 199

**Hogan, Nancy, 150**

**Holcom, Phebe, 78**

**Holland, Ann, 56**

**Hollywood, 28**

**Holmes, Curtis R., 153**

**Hood, 62, 200**

Solon L., 62

**Hope, Henry, 176**

**Hopwood, Stephen, 176**

**Hornberger, William, 226**

**Horne, Ruth Yarbrough, 28, 64, 152, 202**

**Horton, Amos, 33**

**Houma, 33**

**House, Frances R, 98**

**House, John, 98**

**House, Martha, 68**

**Houston, George, 61**

**Howard, Bevnell, 63**

**Howard, Mahala, 96**

**Howse, 98–99**

**Howze, 98–99, 218**

John, 98

Martha, 218

**Hulda, 209**

**Hundred Years War, 18**

**Hunt, Malilda Y., 91**

**Hunt, Matilda, 66**

**Huntington, 99**

Martin P, 99, 176

William, 98

**Hutchings, Elizabeth, 28**

**Hutchison, Sarah E., 182**

**Huto, Sarah, 182**

**Hutton, Ellinor, 39, 152**

**Hutton, John, 39**

## **I**

**Iberians, 17**

**Inge, Frances, 46**

**Inge, Richard, 46**

**Isabel, Littleton Randolph, 220**

**Isham, Lavinia, 209**

**Ivans, Dave, 73**

**Ivy, John, 207**

**Ivy, Sarah, 207**

## **J**

**Jack, 178–79**

James, 71

**Jackson, Ann, 69**

**Jackson, David, 48, 87**

**Jackson, Elizabeth, 29**

**Jackson, Margaret, 48**

**Jackson, Margaret Yarbrough, 87**

**Jackson, Miss Evelyn, 34**

**Jackson, Samuel, 175**

**Jamee Murray, 140**

**James, Elizabeth Simmons, 196**

**James Yarbrough Married Sarah Axiom,  
52**

**Jarvis, 103**

**Jefferson, Cambell, 94**

**Jeffrey, 22**

**Jeffry, 25**

**Jenkins, 7, 9, 28, 32–33, 62, 65, 95, 100,  
143, 148, 172**

Henry, 61

Leroy, 172–73

Nelle, 114

Nelle M., 16, 33–34, 70–71, 73–74, 143,  
157, 160, 168, 200, 215

Nelle Morris, 9, 11

**Jersey Baptist Church Cemetery, 90**

**Jersey Church, 62, 64, 91**

**Jersey Church Graveyard, 62**

**Jeter, Ambrose, 69**

**Joaeph, 143**

**John, Minor, 41**

**John, Seale, 103**

**John May, 46, 48, 88, 205**

**Johns, Tabitha, 153**

**Johnson, Areta E, 147**

**Johnson, Bell, 187**

**Johnson, Isaac**, 151  
**Joiner (Joyner?), Laure A.**, 147  
**Jones**, 195  
    Clementine Suggs, 163  
    Damaris, 146  
    Ellen, 162–63  
    John, 195  
    Martha, 171  
    Mary, 195  
    William, 176  
    Wimny, 56  
**Joseph Cunningham Family**, 64

## **K**

**Kandler Creek Church**, 78  
**Kelley**, 34  
**Kentucky Line**, 25  
**Kimbell, Susan**, 147  
**Kindley, Irene Loisa**, 157  
**King George**, 26  
**King Harold I**, 17  
**King Henry I**, 18  
**Kinley, Irene Louisa**, 160  
**Kinney, William**, 46  
**Knight, Walton**, 153  
**Knox**, 182, 202  
    Ada, 182  
**Koontz**, 130  
    Velma V, 130  
**Krisch, Lucille Stewart**, 104

## **L**

**Lafayette, Gilbert**, 84  
**Land, John**, 220  
**Langston**, 73  
    Etheldred W., 73, 162  
    Martha, 70, 105  
    Martha Jane, 73, 163  
**Lapp**, 30  
**Larimore, Mary**, 74  
**Larson, Jim**, 202  
**Lathan, Jane**, 102, 203  
**Lawrenceburg, Mo.**, 16  
**Layton**, 76

    Francis, 221  
    Mary, 221  
**Lee**, 224  
    Daniel, 86  
    James, 125  
    Robert, 223  
**Lewis**, 22, 215, 238  
    Ann, 177  
    John, 177  
    Roger, 177  
**Lexington**, 15–16, 28, 30, 43, 73, 90, 168,  
    204, 214  
**Lincolnshire**, 10, 13, 20, 26, 39  
**Lincolnshire Cathedral**, 17  
**Linden**, 34, 79  
**Linwood**, 91  
**Litchfield, Jessee**, 56  
**Little River**, 70, 222  
**Littleton Family**, 40  
**Littleton Yarbrough**, 94  
**Lockhart, Elizabeth**, 56  
**London, Henry M.**, 34  
**Lookout Hountain**, 34  
**Looney**, 200  
    Lizzie, 161, 200  
    Margaret, 200  
**Lopp**, 31, 214  
    Gilmer, 130, 168  
    John, 130, 214  
    Mada, 202  
    Madie, 214  
**Lord Alvingham**, 26  
**Lord Derremore**, 26  
**Lord Yarborough**, 18  
**Lumpkin, Jack**, 71

## **M**

**Mackey, Isham**, 81  
**Madison County**, 25, 195  
**Magna Carta**, 18  
**Malone, Callie**, 163  
**Manghum, Thomas**, 161  
**Mann**, 73, 84  
    Robert Neville, 72  
**Marengo County Yarbroughs**, 49

**Marengo**, 49, 51  
**Married John Smith**, 74  
**Marshfield Mail**, 201  
**Martin, Cecil**, 33  
**Martin, Elijah**, 187  
**Mason**, 25, 40  
     Elizabeth, 39  
**Mating**, 192  
**Matthews, Leta**, 43  
**Matthews, Leta Yarbrough**, 159  
**May**, 205  
     Catherine L., 205  
     Jonathan, 226  
     Mary, 87  
     Philip, 205  
     Susan, 48, 87, 218  
     Walter, 48  
     Walter B., 46, 86–88, 164, 205  
**Mayflower**, 17  
**McAdams, Wesley**, 32  
**McCarty, Dixon**, 33  
**McClan, Leslie**, 204  
**McClendon, Jacob**, 80  
**McClinton, Elizabeth C.**, 57  
**McCombs, Judith**, 145  
**McConnell, John A.**, 87  
**McConnell, Joseph**, 184  
**McCoulough, Maude**, 188  
**McDonald**, 55  
**McElroy, Elizabeth**, 170  
**McElroy, Isaac**, 170, 172  
**McElroy, Lizzie**, 172  
**McGinness, Viola**, 183  
**McGuire, Susan**, 41  
**McKenny, Nancy**, 178  
**McLean, Peter**, 34  
**McLendon**, 156  
**McLendon Sr, Jacob**, 80  
**McMillan, Pherely**, 146  
**McNair, Daniel**, 229  
**McQuaig, James**, 97  
**Meadow, Willis R.**, 86  
**Meriwether, Frances**, 56  
**Merrill**, 106  
     Jemima, 41, 106  
**Merrill**, 106

**Methodist Church**, 33  
**Middleton Families**, 25  
**Miller, Charles G.**, 170  
**Miller, Charles**, 170  
**Miller, Charles G.**, 89  
**Miller, Charles Gilbert**, 173  
**Miller, Fannie**, 172, 198  
**Miller, Gilbert L.**, 171  
**Miller, John**, 172  
**Miller, John R.**, 172  
**Miller, Maggie**, 173  
**Miller, Margaret**, 88, 170, 173  
**Miller, Margaret A.**, 171  
**Miller, Margaret Ann**, 166  
**Miller, Margaret Eakins**, 172  
**Miller, Martha**, 172  
**Miller, Martha Elizabeth**, 171, 191, 206  
**Miller, Mary**, 97, 140  
**Miller, Nicholas H.**, 140  
**Miller, Thomas J.**, 171, 186  
**Miller Family**, 170  
**Miller Family Cemetery**, 172  
**Mills, Ambrose**, 221  
**Mills, Martha**, 196  
**Milner, James**, 85  
**Mitchell, Kekaloisa**, 98  
**Mize**, 200  
**Montgomery**, 30  
**Montgomery Advertiser**, 188  
**Moore**, 91  
     Bethlehand Foote, 148  
     Eleanor, 91  
     George, 148  
     Mary Ann Easley, 57  
     Robert, 91  
     William, 148  
**Morris**, 14, 28, 32–33, 61, 95, 104, 106, 224  
     Alice McLean, 106  
     Ann, 33, 64, 80  
     Burk Yarbrough, 61  
     Edward, 61  
     Fanny Beverly, 96  
     Jennie Yarbrough, 9, 33  
     Jeptha, 104, 224  
     Joe W., 33  
     John H., 106, 199

Lewis, 32–33  
Lewis J., 62  
Libba Yarbrough, 213  
Lydia, 104  
Nancy, 84  
Nathan, 224  
Nathan A, 96  
Opal, 106  
Patsy, 96  
Paul, 32, 106  
Ruth, 38, 213  
Shade, 33  
Shadrach, 28  
Shadrick, 95  
William Airy, 96  
Zeptha, 96

**Morris Jr, E. G.**, 33  
**Morris Jr, Paul**, 33  
**Morris Sr, Mrs John H.**, 32  
**Morrison, Lucy**, 61, 135, 229  
**Morrisville**, 14, 199  
**Morton, George**, 176  
**Moss, Jinny**, 81  
**Munh, Neil F.**, 163  
**Murchinson, Anne Morrison**, 61  
**Murchinson, Clint**, 61  
**Murchinson, Jolm**, 61, 131, 156, 178, 206  
**Murchinson Jr, Clint**, 61  
**Murchison Brothers**, 28  
**Murphy**, 33  
**Murray, Elitazbeth**, 186  
**Murray, Elizabeth**, 186  
**Murray, Fanny**, 140  
**Murry, James**, 140  
**Murry, Nancy**, 68

## **N**

**Naderson, Johh**, 162  
**Neal, Eliza T.**, 147  
**Nelle Morris Jenkins**, 1, 5, 9–10, 82, 193  
**Nelson, Sarah**, 140  
**New Jersey**, 32  
**New Kent County Virginia Records**, 40  
**New World Yarbroughs**, 10  
**Newton, Bill**, 199

**Nicholson, Louisa**, 184  
**Norman**, 18  
**Norman Conquest**, 13  
**Nornans**, 15, 18  
**North Carolina Families**, 23  
**North Carolinian Genealogical Magazine**, 43, 68  
**Norwood, Norwood**, 57  
**Norwood, Samuel**, 57, 207  
**Noxubee River**, 87

## **O**

**Oakwood Memorial Cemetery**, 62  
**Ogletree, William**, 63  
**Old Blandford Church**, 1, 21  
**Old Blandford Tombstones**, 21  
**Old Erie**, 46  
**Old Federal Road**, 49  
**Old Jersey Baptist Church**, 64  
**Old Providence Cemetery**, 48  
**Old Richard**, 5, 9–10  
**Old World**, 18  
**Old Yarbrough Home**, 61  
**Old Yarbrough House**, 14  
**Oldham, William**, 175  
**Opelika**, 23, 49  
**Owen, Lockie**, 201  
**Owen, Orner**, 202  
**Owens, Elmo**, 33  
**Ozwell**, 83, 152

## **P**

**Pace, William**, 52  
**Padula, Mrs. Louis**, 32  
**Page, Mae Belle**, 190  
**Pahel, Pahel**, 145  
**Parham, Matthew**, 138  
**Parish, St. Marks**, 101  
**Parish, St. Pauls**, 152  
**Parker**, 33  
    James, 209  
    Mary Elizabeth, 184  
    Parmentia, 209  
    Permelia, 56



**Parris, Howard P**, 163  
**Patrick**, 70  
     Mary, 71  
**Patterson**, 34, 89, 103, 140  
     Fairley, 34  
     Janie, 34, 176  
     Janie E., 34  
     Mary Fairley, 34  
**Paul Morris Sr**, 33  
**Payne, David**, 70  
**Pearson, Leonard**, 52  
**Peebles**, 33  
**Pegues**, 182, 199  
     Annie Laurie, 182  
     Carrie, 198  
     John, 182  
**Perkin, Grace Cunningham**, 92  
**Perry, Johnson**, 43, 147  
**Perry, William**, 43  
**Persilla Yarbrough**, 69  
**Peter Watkins**, 177  
**Pettus, Edmund Winston**, 185  
**Philips**, 54, 93, 161, 180, 182, 197–200, 224  
     Agnes, 199  
     Benjamin Franklin, 199  
     Boyd, 199  
     Delinda, 182, 198  
     Elender, 178  
     Eliza, 198  
     Elizabeth, 112  
     Elsie Ann, 199  
     Emma, 200  
     Fannie, 199  
     Fannie Ruth, 199  
     George, 38, 112  
     George H., 93  
     George Houston, 61  
     Ida, 199  
     Jackson, 199  
     James Dickson, 199  
     James M., 62, 161, 197  
     James Madison, 200  
     John Ross, 199  
     Julia Varina, 199  
     Mary Frances, 199  
     Mary Louise, 199  
     Marzee, 199  
     Nannie, 199  
     Pearl, 199  
     Pinckney, 200  
     Rebecca, 179  
     Reuben, 179  
     Reuben and Rebecca, 200  
     Rosa, 93, 180  
     Ross, 199  
     Sallie, 200  
     Sarah, 198  
     Sarah Ann, 200  
     Walter Benson, 199  
     Watson, 199  
     Wiley, 200  
**Philips Family**, 62, 178  
**Philips-Yarbrough Families**, 183  
**Philips-Yarbrough Family History**, 177  
**Phillips, John**, 225  
**Philpot**, 31  
**Pickett**, 91, 233  
**Pigford**, 171  
     Franceaonia Maria, 172  
     Mary Sibyl, 172  
**Pigg, Evelyn**, 189  
**Pinckney, John**, 199  
**Pinolmef, John**, 199  
**Pistole**, 52, 56  
     Cainen, 52  
     Charles, 56  
     James Y., 52  
     Lydia, 96  
     Lydie, 224  
     William, 56  
**Pitts, Martin Ball**, 182  
**Plrllp, Rebecca**, 183  
**Pogues, Annie Laurie**, 182  
**Pogues, Edward Charles**, 182  
**Pogues, Ruth**, 182  
**Pool, Stephen**, 89  
**Poole, Margaret J**, 156  
**Powell**, 181  
     James, 85  
     Mattie Lou, 187  
**Preachers**, 22  
**Pritchard, John**, 198

**Proctor, Frances**, 9  
**Pruitt, Justin**, 230

## **Q**

**Queen Elizabeth**, 26

## **R**

**Rabun, Susanna**, 230  
**Rachel**, 3, 53, 67, 209, 220  
**Rainer, Benjamin**, 53  
**Rainer, Charles**, 53  
**Ralls, Martha Williamson**, 199  
**Ralph Yarborough's Favorite Prayer**, 27  
**Randall, Lois**, 163  
**Ratcliff, James Willard**, 106  
**Ratts, Reinhardt**, 142  
**Ratts, Rinehart**, 145  
**Ratts, Susannah**, 58  
**Red Springs**, 34  
**Reed**, 77  
**Rester, Randolph**, 50  
**Revolutionary Pay Vouchers**, 76  
**Reynaud, Gary**, 202  
**Reynolds, Mrs. H. H.**, 188  
**Rice, John H.**, 85  
**Richard**, 5, 9–10, 12, 18, 20–22, 38–39, 46, 48, 79, 81, 83, 87, 152–54, 164–65, 186  
    Mary Ann, 83  
**Richard the Immigrant**, 38  
**Richardson**, 203  
    John Coffee, 184  
    Mary Judith, 184  
**Richmond**, 21, 23, 42, 76–77, 199  
**Robin Hood**, 17  
**Robinson**, 22, 198  
    Estell Ann, 199  
    Helen, 33  
    Sarah, 198  
**Rogers**, 17  
    Lester, 202  
**Roman Period**, 17  
**Rosemount**, 46  
**Ross, James**, 225  
**Roundtree, William**, 174

**Ruff, George W.**, 46  
**Rutherford, Robert**, 80

## **S**

**Sadler**, 209  
**Sample, Martha**, 52  
**Sanders**, 33  
**Satterfield, Julian**, 146  
**Satterfield, Levina**, 146  
**Saunders**  
    George B., 185  
    George Bodifeld, 184  
    Mary T., 183  
**Savage, Frances**, 101, 148–49, 154  
**Savannah**, 71  
**Saxon**, 18  
**Saxons**, 17–18  
**Seagle**, 34  
**Seagraves, Nancy**, 224  
**Seale**, 50–51, 80, 103–4, 140, 149, 174–75  
    Alexander, 140  
    Alexanear, 104  
    Ann, 175–76  
    Anne, 174  
    Anthony, 80–81, 175–76  
    Anthony, 103  
    Charles, 174  
    Eli, 50, 52, 103, 111, 189  
    Harriett, 103  
    Jarvis, 50, 81, 103–4, 149, 176  
    John, 176  
    Johnr, 175  
    Loucrotia (Oneal), 104  
    Lucretia O'neal, 50  
    Nancy Ann Yarbrough, 140  
    Richard, 175  
    Thomas, 50, 80, 104, 174–75  
    Tom, 51  
    William, 174–75  
**Seale Community**, 50  
**Seale Jr, Anthony**, 176  
**Seale Jr, Charles**, 175  
**Seale Sr, Seale**, 175  
**Seale -Yarborough**, 174  
**Seaton, Seaton**, 161

**Seminole Indian War**, 51  
**Senator Yarborough**, 27  
**Serene, Polly**, 157  
**Settlement, Jersey**, 31  
**Shaw**, 32  
     Carolyn, 209  
     Eunice Morris, 213  
     Kendall, 209  
     Misses Jennie and Clyde, 33  
**Sheffield**, 32  
**Shelby, Rachal**, 209  
**Shelby, Rachel**, 96  
**Short, Ruby**, 163  
**Shoults, Clyde A.**, 163  
**Shoults, Don**, 163  
**Signal Mountain**, 33  
**Sill**, 33  
**Simms, Epes**, 33  
**Sims, John**, 175  
**Sink**, 28–29, 130, 202–3  
     David, 157  
     Lillian, 43, 62, 202, 204  
     Lillian Yarbrough, 28  
     Virginia Pearl, 106  
     Wilbur Lee, 106  
**Sinus, James**, 162  
**Skeen, Barbara**, 16  
**Smith**, 52, 57, 63, 74–75, 89, 113, 135  
     Ann, 69  
     Arney, 57  
     Charles, 85  
     Charles A., 75  
     Clarence, 34  
     Diana, 69  
     Diana Carey, 152  
     Iva Yarborough, 62  
     James, 83, 152  
     John, 52, 56–57, 143, 152, 207  
     Maggie, 156  
     Maggie C, 156  
     Mary, 50, 198  
     Milinda, 85  
     Nancy, 72  
     Nancy Caroline, 100, 113  
     Sarah, 135  
     Simon, 50

    Tabitha, 57  
     Uriah, 57  
     Uriah and Tabitha, 207  
**Smiths in Marengo County**, 57  
**Smpson, Hugh M.**, 52  
**Snell, Elvey**, 196  
**Snider**, 202–3  
     Bessie, 216  
     George and Jane, 216  
     Joshua, 203  
**Snipes, Snipes**, 146  
**Sorrell, William**, 104  
**South Carolina**, 22, 25  
**Springfield, Thomas**, 208  
**Spry, Asbury**, 145  
**St. Clair Line**, 26  
**Stacy, Elizabeth**, 147  
**Stacy, Harper Tennyson**, 187  
**Stacy, Lora**, 201–3  
**Stanley**, 95  
**Steadman, I. G.**, 188  
**Stegall, John**, 173  
**Stewart Douglas**, 185  
**Stone**, 55  
**Stonehenge**, 17  
**Stout, Hannah**, 41  
**Stribling, Dorothy**, 175  
**Strother, Ann Frances**, 185  
**Strother, Ellen**, 185  
**Strother, George**, 185  
**Strother, Reuben**, 185  
**Stuckey**, 33  
**Sturdivant, Sarah Ann**, 57  
**Suggs, Mallard**, 163  
**Sumter**, 49  
**Sumterville**, 48  
**Sunset Scott**, 182  
**Surratt, Margaret Cunningham**, 62  
**Svec, Dorothy**, 79, 153–54, 165, 192  
**Swain, Susunna**, 230

## T

**Taggart, Drusilla**, 140  
**Taggart, Moses**, 140  
**Talieforr, John**, 176

**Tate**, 64, 168  
**Taylor, Janie**, 162  
**Taylor, Sarah**, 146  
**Temple**, 55  
**Templeton, John**, 81  
**Tennessee**, 20, 24, 26, 32, 46, 56, 66, 75, 92, 95, 143–44, 203, 225, 227  
**Tennessee Line**, 25  
**Thom, Alexander**, 184  
**Thom, Ann Frances**, 184  
**Thom, Reuben**, 185  
**Thomas, James Charles**, 40  
**Thompson, Minnie**, 182  
**Thornpson, Ester**, 189  
**Tombigbee River**, 49  
**Townsend, Elizabeth J.**, 72  
**Townsend, Martha**, 72  
**Tracy**, 31, 64, 159, 201–2  
     Emmett, 64, 202  
     Lora, 202, 214  
**Tratham, Lillie**, 201  
**Treaty of Rabbit Creek**, 49  
**Trexler, Wiley**, 145  
**Triplett**, 185  
     Elizabeth, 185  
**Troup Highway**, 30  
**Trueheart**, 184  
     Aaron Bartholamew, 184  
     Daniel, 184  
     Mary Garland, 184  
**Truell, Amelia**, 202  
**Truell, Wyatt A.**, 130, 203  
**Truitt**, 197  
     Jane, 197  
**Tumer**, 124  
**Tuscaloosa**, 33, 49  
**Tussey, Alzenia**, 158  
**Tussey, Mary Alice**, 158  
**Tussy, Effie**, 216  
**Tussy, James Madison**, 216

## U

**United States**, 22, 75  
**Unningham, Alice**, 111

## V

**Vardell**, 34  
     Charles G., 34  
**Veazy, James**, 78  
**Verner**, 161  
**Vernon**, 38  
**Vestry Records**, 40  
**Virginia**, 1, 5, 9, 13, 16, 20–22, 25, 42, 50, 80, 83, 101, 103, 151–53, 218  
**Virginia Families**, 25  
**Virginia Magazine of History And Biography**, 39  
**Voice of Sumter**, 63

## W

**Wade, King**, 199  
**Wagner**, 26  
**Walker**, 80  
     Sanders, 80  
**Walling**, 209  
     Ida G., 97  
**Walnut Boxes**, 14  
**Walton**, 22, 101, 172  
     George, 153  
     Temperance, 153  
**Ward, Willis**, 41, 131  
**Warrior River**, 46  
**Wateon, Allison**, 131  
**Watkins, Charles H.**, 87  
**Watkins, Ann**, 177  
**Watkins, Bryatt McNamee-Evan**, 177  
**Watkins, Charles**, 54  
**Watkins, Charles H.**, 46, 87  
**Watkins, Daniel**, 178  
**Watkins, David**, 178  
**Watkins, Edward**, 154  
**Watkins, Evan**, 177–79, 183  
**Watkins, Hannah**, 178  
**Watkins, Hymeria V.**, 154  
**Watkins, Levin**, 87  
**Watkins, Mary**, 48, 177  
**Watkins, Peter**, 177  
**Watkins, Rebecca**, 178, 224  
**Watkins, Temperance**, 48

**Watkins, Temperance (Yarborough),** 205

**Watkins, Thomas,** 177

**Watkins Line,** 177

**Watkins Lines,** 179

**Watkins, Temperance,** 47–48, 87

**Watson,** 41, 145, 199

Allison, 41

Elizabeth, 58, 145

Thomas, 229

William, 101

**Watt, Nellie,** 73

**Webb, Thomas H.,** 34

**Webster,** 13, 27

**Wesson, Frances,** 179

**Wetumpka Argus Commercial**

Advertiser, 63

**Wheeler,** 182

Annie Bell, 182

**White, Burk Yarborough,** 61

**White, Dabney,** 61

**Whitehead,** 40

Philip, 40

**Wilburn, Texanna,** 162

**Wilder,** 173

**William of Normandy,** 15, 38

**William the Conqueror,** 17

**William the Conqueror,** 26

**William Yarborough Sr,** 87

**Williams,** 40

Eliza, 146

Roger, 198

Roxana, 34

**Williamson,** 72–73, 84

George, 70–73, 207

Gilbert E., 84

Henry, 73

Isaac, 73

John and Mary, 216

Jordan, 72

Mary, 72, 207

Matilda Caroline, 72

Susannah, 73

Susannah Yarborough, 72, 209

Thomas W., 72–73

William F., 73

**Williamson Family,** 207

**Willingham, Phil,** 33

**Willingham, Rosa,** 33

**Willingham, William,** 46

**Wimberley, Lucy Caroline,** 161

**Wind,** 195

**Womack,** 41

Elizabeth, 131

Fern, 215

Gale Dean, 215

Genavie, 215

Orla, 202

Polly Serene, 145

**Woodrome, Fay,** 214

**Woodrome, Fay Yarborough,** 215

**Woodromw, Fay Yarborough,** 216

**Wooten, Thomas,** 34

**Wormack, Jesse,** 164

**Wright,** 69

**Wyatt,** 90, 154–55

James, 70, 74

Pheobe, 90, 155

Phoebe, 46, 63, 96

Zachariah, 46, 90, 96, 155, 226, 228

**Wynd,** 102, 196

Frances, 83, 96

## **Y**

**Yadkin River,** 25, 94

**Yaibrough, Fletcher L.,** 188

**Yarbar,** 13

**Yarberry,** 13

**Yarbo, Ambrose,** 53

**Yarboro, Andrew,** 56

**Yarboro, Richard,** 56

**Yarboro, Sarah,** 84

**Yarboro, William,** 84

**Yarborough,** 9–11, 13–14, 23–25, 27,

46–47, 49, 51–53, 56–57, 88–90,

96–97, 100, 149–50, 155–56, 191–92,

224–26

**Yarborough,, Wiley,** 229

**Yarborough, Aaron,** 41, 60

**Yarborough, Abraham,** 186

**Yarborough, Alfred,** 89

Yarborough, Ambrose, 53, 55, 76, 78, 80, 102  
 Yarborough, Ambrose Jr, 76  
 Yarborough, Angela, 84  
 Yarborough, Ann, 148  
 Yarborough, Archibald, 68  
 Yarborough, Arthur, 150, 186  
 Yarborough, Asa, 221  
 Yarborough, Bathsheba, 48, 50, 54, 154, 209  
 Yarborough, Beaufort, 149  
 Yarborough, Benjamin, 81  
 Yarborough, Betbaheba, 103  
 Yarborough, Bethshaba, 103  
 Yarborough, Bethsheba, 87, 90, 156, 191  
 Yarborough, Caroline F., 84  
 Yarborough, Celia, 229  
 Yarborough, Charles, 184, 219  
 Yarborough, Charles David, 10  
 Yarborough, Charles Richard, 212  
 Yarborough, Dalphie, 102  
 Yarborough, Davis, 226  
 Yarborough, Douglas, 184  
 Yarborough, Edward, 81  
 Yarborough, Elbert S, 104  
 Yarborough, Elisabeth, 102  
 Yarborough, Eliza, 73  
 Yarborough, Elizabeth, 51, 53, 56, 81, 151  
 Yarborough, Fannie, 226  
 Yarborough, Frances, 148  
 Yarborough, Franklin P., 97, 209  
 Yarborough, George, 56–57, 85, 87, 89–90, 145, 154–56, 164, 190, 207, 209, 228  
 Yarborough, George & Elizabeth Norwood, 56  
 Yarborough, George E., 156  
 Yarborough, Hampton, 209  
 Yarborough, Hannah, 230  
 Yarborough, Hardy, 53  
 Yarborough, Harvey, 86–89, 164–65, 170, 173, 191–92, 194, 212, 228  
 Yarborough, Harvey & Margaret, 87  
 Yarborough, Henry, 206  
 Yarborough, Hezekiah, 147, 150  
 Yarborough, Hiram, 100

Yarborough, Hugh M, 192  
 Yarborough, Humphrey, 76, 228  
 Yarborough, Humphries, 208  
 Yarborough, James, 56, 68, 72, 74, 81, 86, 104, 196, 228–29  
 Yarborough, James D, 100  
 Yarborough, James Jackson, 184  
 Yarborough, James Madison, 85  
 Yarborough, James Q, 89  
 Yarborough, Jaramiah “Jeremiah”, 72  
 Yarborough, Jasper, 84  
 Yarborough, Jefferson, 154–56  
 Yarborough, Jemima (Marie), 102  
 Yarborough, Jephtha, 96  
 Yarborough, Jeremiah, 100, 196  
 Yarborough, Joel, 76, 225  
 Yarborough, John, 84, 103–4, 140, 150, 207, 220–21, 228, 230  
 Yarborough, Jonathan, 76, 96, 102  
 Yarborough, Joshua, 208  
 Yarborough, Jospeh, 229  
 Yarborough, Julia, 100, 113  
 Yarborough, Lauring, 52  
 Yarborough, Leanna, 46  
 Yarborough, Leannah, 165  
 Yarborough, Lewcy, 151  
 Yarborough, Lewis, 196  
 Yarborough, Lucy, 229  
 Yarborough, Lydia, 57  
 Yarborough, Maggie, 156  
 Yarborough, Manoah, 208  
 Yarborough, Margaret, 87, 155, 192  
 Yarborough, Margaret Ann Miller, 170  
 Yarborough, Martha, 98, 104, 192  
 Yarborough, Martha Ann, 100  
 Yarborough, Mary (Vaughan), 57  
 Yarborough, Mary Lyals, 56  
 Yarborough, Melinda Young, 54  
 Yarborough, Micajah, 208  
 Yarborough, Molly, 96  
 Yarborough, Monroe, 148  
 Yarborough, Moses, 20, 56, 101, 140, 147–49, 152, 190  
 Yarborough, Nancy, 50, 229–30  
 Yarborough, Nancy Ann, 50, 103, 148  
 Yarborough, Nancy Murry, 68

**Yarborough, Nathan**, 56, 96, 226, 228  
**Yarborough, Nathaniel**, 225  
**Yarborough, Newton**, 102  
**Yarborough, Opel**, 212  
**Yarborough, Phoebe**, 46–47, 53, 154  
**Yarborough, Pinckney**, 196  
**Yarborough, Polly Vaughan**, 207  
**Yarborough, Priscilla**, 150  
**Yarborough, Rachel**, 53, 209  
**Yarborough, Ralph**, 192, 228  
**Yarborough, Rebecca**, 194  
**Yarborough, Reuben**, 209  
**Yarborough, Richard**, 1, 9, 18, 26, 40, 63, 79, 86, 88–89, 164, 186, 208, 212, 221  
**Yarborough, Richard & Harvey**, 88  
**Yarborough, Richnrd**, 228  
**Yarborough, Robert Wyatt**, 184  
**Yarborough, Sally**, 96  
**Yarborough, Samuel**, 56, 58, 142, 148, 150, 225, 230  
**Yarborough, Sarah**, 52, 96, 150–51  
**Yarborough, Sarah E.**, 156  
**Yarborough, Senator Ralph**, 205  
**Yarborough, Serena**, 145  
**Yarborough, Seth**, 104  
**Yarborough, Stacy**, 85  
**Yarborough, Stephen**, 76, 89, 100, 164, 174, 191  
**Yarborough, Susan**, 113, 168, 229  
**Yarborough, Susannah**, 72  
**Yarborough, Tabitha**, 56  
**Yarborough, Temperance**, 54, 87  
**Yarborough, Thomas**, 94, 224  
**Yarborough, Thomas Griggs**, 209  
**Yarborough, Turntive**, 100  
**Yarborough, Wiillam**, 150  
**Yarborough, William**, 24, 45–48, 63, 69, 79, 86–89, 96–97, 140, 148, 150–51, 154, 166, 209, 225–26, 228  
**Yarborough, William & Bathsheba**, 54  
**Yarborough, William & Bethsheba**, 145  
**Yarborough, William Ambrose**, 79  
**Yarborough, William and Betbaheba**, 103  
**Yarborough, William and Rebecca**, 194  
**Yarborough, William C.**, 46  
**Yarborough, William I**, 76

**Yarborough, William II**, 76  
**Yarborough, William S.**, 224  
**Yarborough, Willis**, 76, 97, 101, 152, 187, 195  
**Yarborough, Wyatt**, 84  
**Yarborough, Zachariah**, 41  
**Yarborough Coat of Arms**, 97  
**Yarborough Family Magazine**, 9  
**Yarborough Field**, 87  
**Yarborough Hand**, 18  
**Yarborough Henry**, 208  
**Yarborough Jr, John**, 76  
**Yarborough Jr, John W**, 156  
**Yarborough Jr, Richard**, 20  
**Yarborough Richard**, 21  
**Yarborough Spelling**, 24  
**Yarborough Sr, John**, 76  
**Yarboroughs in Marengo County**, 51, 53  
**Yarbro**, 9, 13, 28, 32, 42, 51, 144, 146  
     **Aaron A.**, 144  
     **Andrew**, 144  
     **Charles**, 159  
     **Charles H.**, 10  
     **David**, 144  
     **Henry**, 75, 144  
     **James F.**, 144  
     **John**, 146  
     **John Washington**, 144  
     **Margaret, Ann**, 144  
     **Marion**, 144  
     **Phoebe**, 46  
     **Samuel**, 143  
     **Sofronia**, 144  
     **Susan**, 144  
     **Thomas**, 144–45  
     **Thomas Jefferson**, 144  
     **Zachariah**, 75  
**Yarbrough**, 13–18, 20–28, 30–34, 45–49, 51–58, 61–65, 78–81, 90–95, 97–98, 100–103, 140–47, 151–54, 157–61, 201–3, 214–19  
**Yarbrough,, Manoah**, 94  
**Yarbrough, A.**, 52  
**Yarbrough, Aaron**, 16, 58  
**Yarbrough, Abigail**, 40  
**Yarbrough, Albert Lovelace**, 158

Yarbrough, Alford, 51  
 Yarbrough, Alfred, 45, 51–52, 57  
 Yarbrough, Alice, 188  
 Yarbrough, Almon, 100  
 Yarbrough, Almond (Ammon), 85  
 Yarbrough, Alsop, 69  
 Yarbrough, Amanda, 52, 157, 179, 181  
 Yarbrough, Ambrose, 9, 25–26, 53–54, 78–79, 102  
 Yarbrough, Amen (Amon), 81  
 Yarbrough, Amilia, 78  
 Yarbrough, Ammon, 79, 85, 100  
 Yarbrough, Amon, 135  
 Yarbrough, Anderson C, 143  
 Yarbrough, Aquila, 203  
 Yarbrough, Archibald, 68, 80, 98, 101, 217  
 Yarbrough, Arrie Rosella, 187  
 Yarbrough, Arron, 15  
 Yarbrough, Barbara, 60  
 Yarbrough, Bathsheba, 46  
 Yarbrough, Baxter, 204  
 Yarbrough, Baxter R, 168, 204, 214  
 Yarbrough, Baxter Rae, 214  
 Yarbrough, Beauford, 140  
 Yarbrough, Ben and Mable, 194  
 Yarbrough, Benjamin, 97, 199, 209  
 Yarbrough, Benjamin Franklin, 188  
 Yarbrough, Bessie Surratt, 62  
 Yarbrough, Bethshaba, 46  
 Yarbrough, Betsy, 140  
 Yarbrough, Beulah, 76  
 Yarbrough, Bob, 216  
 Yarbrough, Buford, 56  
 Yarbrough, Burk, 32–33, 61, 161  
 Yarbrough, Caroline, 97, 200  
 Yarbrough, Catherine, 75, 86, 191  
 Yarbrough, Charles, 15, 58, 98, 108, 157, 160, 201  
 Yarbrough, Charles Augustus, 187  
 Yarbrough, Charles F, 128  
 Yarbrough, Charles Garland, 162  
 Yarbrough, Charles Lee, 214  
 Yarbrough, Christine, 202  
 Yarbrough, Cinthia, 206  
 Yarbrough, Clement, 80

Yarbrough, Cornelia, 189  
 Yarbrough, Cornelia Elliott, 34  
 Yarbrough, Dave, 202  
 Yarbrough, David, 58, 68, 146, 181, 195, 216–17  
 Yarbrough, David H, 206  
 Yarbrough, David L, 189  
 Yarbrough, David Luther, 217  
 Yarbrough, Diana Carey Smith, 152  
 Yarbrough, Dianer, 83  
 Yarbrough, Donna Mary, 187  
 Yarbrough, Dora, 163, 201–2, 216  
 Yarbrough, Doris, 56  
 Yarbrough, Drury, 188  
 Yarbrough, Drusilla, 140  
 Yarbrough, Dwight, 201–3, 215  
 Yarbrough, Elizabeth, 200  
 Yarbrough, Ealie, 222  
 Yarbrough, Ed, 189  
 Yarbrough, Edmund, 9, 40, 146, 185–86, 189, 203  
 Yarbrough, Edward, 95, 144–45  
 Yarbrough, Edward L., 214  
 Yarbrough, Edward Search, 152  
 Yarbrough, Edwin F., 204  
 Yarbrough, Edwin Search, 33, 38, 151  
 Yarbrough, Elam T., 81  
 Yarbrough, Elbert, 97–98, 189  
 Yarbrough, Elie, 222  
 Yarbrough, Elisabeth, 94  
 Yarbrough, Elisha, 52, 186–87  
 Yarbrough, Elizabeth, 38, 42, 45, 50, 52–53, 60–61, 67–68, 70–71, 93, 97, 142, 145, 161, 196, 213  
 Yarbrough, Elliner, 40  
 Yarbrough, Ellinor, 151  
 Yarbrough, Emilu, 187  
 Yarbrough, Emmaline, 135  
 Yarbrough, Ezekiel, 203  
 Yarbrough, F. M., 218  
 Yarbrough, Fanny, 152  
 Yarbrough, Fitz, 32, 61, 213  
 Yarbrough, Fitzgerald, 61, 213  
 Yarbrough, Frances T, 153  
 Yarbrough, Fred, 202  
 Yarbrough, G. W., 26



**Yarbrough, Gary**, 201  
**Yarbrough, George**, 15, 38, 56, 70–71, 83, 89–90, 145, 159–62, 190  
**Yarbrough, George H.**, 161  
**Yarbrough, George M.**, 192  
**Yarbrough, George W.**, 185  
**Yarbrough, George Washington**, 13, 187  
**Yarbrough, George Woodson**, 163  
**Yarbrough, Germund**, 25  
**Yarbrough, Giffith**, 92  
**Yarbrough, Gilson**, 102  
**Yarbrough, Grace**, 57  
**Yarbrough, Groves**, 70, 74, 105  
**Yarbrough, Hamlet Garland**, 163  
**Yarbrough, Hardy**, 78  
**Yarbrough, Harold**, 55  
**Yarbrough, Hazel**, 55  
**Yarbrough, Henry**, 20, 22, 32–33, 39, 41–43, 68, 74–75, 77, 91–92, 143–44, 146, 185–87, 189, 217–18, 223–24  
**Yarbrough, Henry & Charles**, 81  
**Yarbrough, Henry P.**, 188  
**Yarbrough, Hezekiah**, 101, 151  
**Yarbrough, Holly**, 224  
**Yarbrough, Hugh**, 161, 219  
**Yarbrough, Humphrey**, 76–77, 79–80  
**Yarbrough, Ida Lee**, 163  
**Yarbrough, Isaac**, 81  
**Yarbrough, Isaac Green**, 158  
**Yarbrough, Isam Grist**, 208  
**Yarbrough, Jamen N and Sarah**, 135  
**Yarbrough, James**, 51–52, 68, 70–72, 81, 105, 146, 206, 217  
**Yarbrough, James C.**, 188  
**Yarbrough, James Jasper**, 187  
**Yarbrough, James Joseph**, 186–87  
**Yarbrough, James Know**, 158  
**Yarbrough, James Knox**, 64, 158, 160, 201–2  
**Yarbrough, James Wyatt**, 63, 105  
**Yarbrough, Jane**, 74–75, 197, 206  
**Yarbrough, Jean**, 61  
**Yarbrough, Jemima Merrill**, 142, 144  
**Yarbrough, Jennie**, 32, 161  
**Yarbrough, Jephtha**, 81  
**Yarbrough, Jeremiah**, 20, 70–72, 76

**Yarbrough, Jilson (Gilson)**, 148  
**Yarbrough, John**, 9, 14, 32, 38, 40, 54, 61–62, 68–71, 105–6, 140, 146, 161, 186, 200, 206  
**Yarbrough, John F.**, 188  
**Yarbrough, John Thomas**, 187  
**Yarbrough, Johnnie Wimberly**, 61  
**Yarbrough, Jonathan**, 53, 76–79, 84, 208  
**Yarbrough, Jordon**, 65  
**Yarbrough, Joseph**, 78, 81, 146, 152–53  
**Yarbrough, Joseph I.**, 143  
**Yarbrough, Joshua**, 68, 224  
**Yarbrough, Judith**, 135, 145  
**Yarbrough, Julia**, 145  
**Yarbrough, Juliann**, 145  
**Yarbrough, Katherine**, 196, 232  
**Yarbrough, Knox**, 187–88  
**Yarbrough, Lala Fitts**, 94  
**Yarbrough, Laura Amelia**, 158  
**Yarbrough, Lawrence**, 206  
**Yarbrough, Leary**, 189  
**Yarbrough, Leonard**, 201  
**Yarbrough, Leonidas**, 206  
**Yarbrough, Levi M.**, 128  
**Yarbrough, Lewis**, 196, 220, 229  
**Yarbrough, Libba**, 106  
**Yarbrough, Littleton**, 14, 22, 24–25, 61, 66–67, 89, 91, 93–95, 140, 159–62, 190, 192, 197, 229, 231  
**Yarbrough, Littleton and Nancy Ashcraft**, 94  
**Yarbrough, Luella**, 201  
**Yarbrough, Lula**, 202  
**Yarbrough, Luther**, 216  
**Yarbrough, Luther Lee**, 189  
**Yarbrough, Lydia**, 52  
**Yarbrough, Lydia Morris**, 224  
**Yarbrough, Magdelene**, 214  
**Yarbrough, Manoah**, 9, 14–16, 31, 33, 38, 41–43, 61–62, 66–67, 74, 84, 90–91, 93–94, 143, 160–61, 190  
**Yarbrough, Margaret**, 69, 81, 161, 214  
**Yarbrough, Margaret Miller**, 212  
**Yarbrough, Martha**, 105, 163, 186  
**Yarbrough, Martha Smith**, 52  
**Yarbrough, Mary**, 53, 66, 70, 74, 138, 190

**Yarbrough, Mary Ann**, 97  
**Yarbrough, Mary Cunningham**, 14, 61, 84  
**Yarbrough, Mary Elizabeth**, 34  
**Yarbrough, Matilda**, 67  
**Yarbrough, May**, 38, 213  
**Yarbrough, Micajah**, 68, 152  
**Yarbrough, Millie**, 53  
**Yarbrough, Milly**, 84  
**Yarbrough, Miss Elizabeth**, 33  
**Yarbrough, Misses Frances and Jennie**, 32  
**Yarbrough, Molly**, 52  
**Yarbrough, Monroe**, 146  
**Yarbrough, Moses**, 65, 101–2, 186  
**Yarbrough, Murry**, 32, 218  
**Yarbrough, Myra**, 55  
**Yarbrough, Nancy**, 66–67, 81, 83, 97, 145, 161, 196–97, 206, 224  
**Yarbrough, Nancy Ashcraft**, 14, 61, 67, 84, 160–61  
**Yarbrough, Nancy Murry**, 217  
**Yarbrough, Nathan**, 51–54, 57, 74, 77, 105  
**Yarbrough, Nathaniel**, 81, 97  
**Yarbrough, Nimrod**, 207, 230  
**Yarbrough, Nimrod B.**, 81, 207  
**Yarbrough, Norma**, 202  
**Yarbrough, Obadiah**, 161  
**Yarbrough, Obediah**, 66–67  
**Yarbrough, Obedience (Biddy)**, 74  
**Yarbrough, O'Dell**, 202  
**Yarbrough, Orin**, 202, 204  
**Yarbrough, Oswald**, 189  
**Yarbrough, Patrick Henry**, 187  
**Yarbrough, Patsy**, 58  
**Yarbrough, Pauline**, 38, 100, 113  
**Yarbrough, Peter**, 20, 152  
**Yarbrough, Phoebe**, 47  
**Yarbrough, Priscilla**, 97–98  
**Yarbrough, Rachel**, 54  
**Yarbrough, Ralph**, 201  
**Yarbrough, Raymond**, 93  
**Yarbrough, Rebecca**, 61, 213  
**Yarbrough, Reuben**, 81, 206  
**Yarbrough, Richard**, 20, 25, 39–40, 63, 68, 79, 151, 154, 164, 185, 222

**Yarbrough, Richard**, 189  
**Yarbrough, Robert**, 214  
**Yarbrough, Robert Toombs**, 187  
**Yarbrough, Roland N.**, 81  
**Yarbrough, Ross**, 32  
**Yarbrough, Rufus**, 187  
**Yarbrough, Russell**, 206  
**Yarbrough, Sallie**, 163  
**Yarbrough, Sallie Cooper**, 94  
**Yarbrough, Sally**, 224  
**Yarbrough, Samuel**, 58, 60, 100–101, 143, 145, 218  
**Yarbrough, Samuel H.**, 146  
**Yarbrough, Samuel Knox**, 188  
**Yarbrough, Samuel Milton**, 158  
**Yarbrough, Sarah**, 69, 161  
**Yarbrough, Silas**, 186–87  
**Yarbrough, Sophia**, 203  
**Yarbrough, State Senator George**, 162  
**Yarbrough, Sue**, 217  
**Yarbrough, Susan**, 46, 218  
**Yarbrough, Susannah**, 71, 142, 145  
**Yarbrough, Temperance Walton**, 153  
**Yarbrough, Temperence**, 46  
**Yarbrough, Thomas**, 16, 40, 58, 68, 100, 142–45, 186, 232  
**Yarbrough, Thomas Greeg (Grigg)**, 69  
**Yarbrough, Thomas Gregg (Griggs)**, 219  
**Yarbrough, Thomas Jefferson**, 145  
**Yarbrough, Tom**, 34  
**Yarbrough, Tony Ray**, 201  
**Yarbrough, Virginia and William**, 144  
**Yarbrough, Wade**, 189  
**Yarbrough, Walter**, 188, 217, 219  
**Yarbrough, Washington**, 146  
**Yarbrough, Washington Green**, 60  
**Yarbrough, Wiley**, 66–67, 70, 73–74, 105, 161, 189, 192, 200  
**Yarbrough, Wilkinson Hardy**, 89  
**Yarbrough, William**, 15, 21, 47, 52, 56, 79, 83–85, 88–90, 97–98, 101, 140, 144, 151–52, 186, 188–89  
**Yarbrough, William Ambrose**, 79  
**Yarbrough, William B.**, 165  
**Yarbrough, William C.**, 190–91  
**Yarbrough, William C.**, 47

**Yarbrough, William D,** 140  
**Yarbrough, William H.,** 27  
**Yarbrough, William Hagen,** 32  
**Yarbrough, William Harrison,** 30, 157, 159  
**Yarbrough, William Lee,** 187  
**Yarbrough, William Williams,** 20, 40, 154  
**Yarbrough, Willie Lee,** 217  
**Yarbrough, Willie Mae,** 213  
**Yarbrough, Wyatt,** 63, 84  
**Yarbrough, Yarbrough,** 187  
**Yarbrough, Zachariah,** 43, 58, 61, 68, 97, 155, 195, 201, 208  
**Yarbrough, Zachariah and Elizabeth,** 74  
**Yarbrough Cemetery,** 157  
**Yarbrough DNA Project,** 10  
**Yarbrough Family Quarterly,** 1, 9  
**Yarbrough Family Reunion,** 28, 168, 214  
**Yarbrough Graves,** 48  
**Yarbrough Grist Mill,** 202  
**Yarbrough Jr, Archibald,** 80  
**Yarbrough Jr, Edwin S.,** 34  
**Yarbrough Jr, Henry Richard,** 40  
**Yarbrough Jr, Jency and Archibald,** 80  
**Yarbrough Jr, Joseph,** 154  
**Yarbrough Jr, Leary,** 189  
**Yarbrough Jr, Richard,** 39

**Yarbrough lines,** 90, 202  
**Yarbrough Marker,** 48  
**Yarbrough Reunion,** 28, 201  
**Yarbrough Slaves,** 67  
**Yarbrough Sr, Joseph,** 154  
**Yarbrough Surname,** 5  
**Yarbroughs,** 30  
**Yarbroughs in Sumter County,** 47  
**Yarbroughs of America,** 15, 25–26  
**Yarbroughs- Yarboroughs,** 28  
**Yarbroughs-Yarboroughs,** 16, 53  
**Yarbrough-Yarborough,** 12–13, 38, 82  
    Ambrose, 51  
**Yarbrough-Yarborough Families,** 22, 40  
**Yarbrough-Yarborough Family,** 42  
**Yarbrough-Yarborough Settlement and Migrations in Virginia,** 21  
**Yarbry,** 13  
    John, 74  
    Pinkny, 73  
    Wiley, 73–74  
**Yarburgh,** 13, 17, 38  
**Yelverton Thaxton,** 71  
**Yorkshire,** 10  
**Yorkshire Branch,** 26  
**Young, Mandy,** 122  
**Young, Melinda,** 52

**Cunningham**, 31, 62, 90–91, 111, 232

Alice, 92

Ann Buntin, 91

George, 111

Hannah, 92

Hugh, 92

John, 66

Joseph, 62, 64, 74, 90–92

Mary, 67, 74, 90–92, 137

William, 75

**Cunningham Jr, Joseph**, 64, 92, 153

**Curnningham, May**, 62

**Curtis**, 22, 182

## **D**

**Danes**, 17–18

**Daniel**, 73, 77, 178, 202

Chisolm, 73

Rosana, 73

**Darbey, Mary Jane**, 165

**Davis**, 209

Annie, 75

Brigitt, 74

Robert H., 34

Robert Harris, 34

**Dawkins, John**, 176

**Denson, Eli**, 106

**Denson, William**, 68

**Dial**, 173

Coleman, 173

Ella, 173

**Dickens, John**, 175

**Dickey, Durward**, 143

**Dispersion of Yarbroughs in America**, 20

**Dixon, Mary**, 196

**Dorcas Camel**, 84

**Dorothy Stribling**, 174

**Doty, Peter**, 63

**Doud, Elizabeth**, 61

**Dowd**, 74, 159

**Doyle, Robert**, 92

**Dozier, Caroline**, 150

**Drake, William**, 80

**Duke, Martha**, 144

**Duke of Normandy**, 15

**Dunbarton**, 91

**Duncan**, 33, 170–72, 195

Landford, 83

**Dunlap, Sallie**, 172

**Dupre, Louise**, 199

**Durham Sun**, 33

**Durward Dicky**, 143

**Dyess, Aaron D.**, 97

## **E**

**Eakins, Elizabeth Jane**, 173

**Eakins, Margaret**, 171, 173

**Eakins, Sue**, 173

**Early Virginia Records**, 39

**Early Virginia Yarb(o)rough Family  
Records**, 69

**Easley, Ann P.**, 57

**Easley, Anslan**, 57

**Easley, Benjamin**, 57, 77, 155

**Easley, Betty**, 207

**Easley, James**, 56–57, 207

**Easley, Martha**, 57

**Easley, Rebecca Caroline**, 57

**Easley, Roderick**, 57

**Easley, Susan M.**, 57

**Edmonson, Mary**, 92

**Edward the Confessor**, 17, 75, 77, 144,  
182, 214, 219

**Elizabeth**, 22, 39, 41, 51, 56, 58, 61, 74, 83,  
91–92, 152, 160, 178–79, 186, 213

**Elledge, Nora**, 93

**Elledge, Sallie**, 93, 153

**Elledge, William M.**, 93

**Ellington**, 154

Creed, 153

Polly, 153–54

**Elliott**, 34, 77, 173, 228

Alex, 34

Alice Lee, 33

Maggie Bond, 173

Mamie, 33

Reuben, 226

William Molangthon, 173

**Enna**, 198

**Erie Gazette**, 47

**Erllpot**, 31  
**Eskridge, Thomas S.**, 89  
**Ethridge, Virginia**, 219  
**Eustacius de Yarburgh**, 13  
**Evans, David F.**, 73  
**Evans, James**, 151

## **F**

**Family Notes, News and Obituaries**, 61  
**Farley**, 153  
**Farris, William**, 224  
**Favorite Yarbrough Names**, 42  
**Ferris**, 34  
**Finch**, 159, 202–3  
    **Pearl**, 64, 202  
    **Pearl Yarbrough**, 214  
**Fisher**, 94  
    **Sylvanus**, 203  
**Fitts, Lula**, 161, 232  
**Flanagan, Beulah**, 182  
**Flowers, Jennie Shaw**, 213  
**Foote-Yarborough, Frances**, 148  
**Foreman, David**, 200  
**Forkland Cemetery**, 204  
**Foster, Eleanor**, 147  
**Fowler, Jemima**, 58  
**Fowler, Patrick**, 41, 131  
**Francie Gibbs**, 183  
**Franconia Cemetery**, 33  
**Franklin**, 20, 23, 68, 71, 162, 199, 208  
**Frazer, Mary M.**, 66  
**Freaks, Eleanor**, 177  
**Freedle, Willie**, 74  
**Fuller, William**, 75

## **G**

**Gardner, Hillary Ethelred**, 163  
**Gardner, Sarah**, 163  
**Garrett, William**, 69  
**Geneva Cemetery**, 187  
**Gentry, Eleanor**, 186  
**Gentry, Pascal**, 197

**George**, 42, 46–47, 56, 90–91, 95, 150,  
    155–56, 171, 174, 189, 191–92, 197,  
    206, 209, 237  
**George Jefferson Williamson**, 73  
**Gibb, Charles R.**, 183  
**Gibbbons**, 209  
**Gibbs**, 183–84  
    **Charles R.**, 183–84  
    **Charles Richardson**, 183  
    **Charles W.**, 183  
    **Charlotte T.**, 183  
    **Churchill**, 184  
    **Claressa**, 183  
    **Edwin Churchill**, 184  
    **Eleanor**, 184  
    **Ellen C.**, 183  
    **Francis**, 183  
    **Leonard**, 183  
    **Mary Trueheart**, 184  
    **Robert T.**, 183  
    **Robert Trueheart**, 184  
    **Robert Truehenrt**, 185  
    **William**, 183  
**Gibson**, 181  
**Gilbert, Charles**, 171  
**Gilder, Harriett**, 150  
**Gilham**, 22  
**Gillespie, James**, 196  
**Gilliam, Annie R.**, 182  
**Gilliland, Elizabeth**, 63, 184  
**Gilliland, Elizabeth Yarborough**, 185  
**Girand, Andrew McCormick**, 183  
**Girand, Francis**, 183  
**Gloucester County Virginia Records**, 40  
**Gossett, Sophia**, 203  
**Gostwick (Gossett), Sophia**, 9  
**Gostwick, Sofiah**, 146  
**Graf**, 140, 237  
    **Arthur**, 103  
    **Joyce Ellington**, 174  
**Graham, James**, 175  
**Grant, Nancy**, 150  
**Gray, John**, 181  
**Gray, Martha Stacy**, 187  
**Gray, Rex Marion**, 187  
**Gray, Ross M.**, 187

**Green, Marrion**, 101  
**Green, Morris Jr**, 33  
**Green, William**, 68  
**Green Co. Marriage Book**, 46, 83–84  
**Green County Deed Book**, 46, 66, 71, 87, 135, 179, 191, 205  
**Green Sr, Abraham**, 199  
**Greene County Census of 1830**, 56  
**Greensport Ferry**, 66  
**Griffin, H. A.**, 144  
**Griffin, Lucinda**, 186  
**Griggs, Thomas**, 76  
**Groves**, 63, 70, 72, 216  
**Groves Yarbrough Line**, 127  
**Grubb, Nannie**, 130

## **H**

**Hagen, Elizabeth**, 150  
**Halford, Edd**, 172  
**Hampton, Henry**, 176  
**Hanby, Betsy**, 96  
**Handley**, 97  
    Elizabeth, 97  
    Vincent, 97  
**Hansborough, Margaret Ellen**, 185  
**Hardecanute**, 17  
**Harden, Henry**, 71  
**Hardy, Joshua**, 153  
**Hargrave**, 16  
**Hargrove, Mildred**, 106  
**Harkins, Walter**, 33  
**Harmony Baptist Church**, 78  
**Harrington, Laura**, 128  
**Harris**, 22  
    Bersheba, 69, 219  
    Elizabeth, 196  
    Martha, 186  
    Obed., 176  
    William, 69, 209  
**Hasselton, Mary**, 58  
**Hatfield, Martha**, 191  
**Hatfield, Martha A.**, 46  
**Helton, Mary**, 182  
**Henley**, 163  
    Betsy Morris, 224

    Fred B., 162  
**Henry Family**, 40  
**Henry Yarbrough Line**, 74  
**Hensley, Fred B.**, 163  
**Herald of the College of Arms**, 26  
**Herd's Fort**, 80  
**Herrin, Henry**, 161  
**Herring, Mary**, 153  
**Hester**, 97, 195–96  
**Hester**, 102  
**Hester, David**, 195  
**Hester, Diane**, 195, 202  
**Hester, Earl**, 42  
**Hester, Elizabeth**, 196  
**Hester, Elizabeth Yarbrough**, 52, 102  
**Hester, Elizabeth Yarbrough**, 51, 53  
**Hester, Marion**, 97  
**Hester, Randolph**, 42, 51, 53, 196  
**Hester, Robert**, 195  
**Hester, Robert Stephens**, 196  
**Hester, Stephen**, 195  
**Hester, William**, 195  
**Hester, William B.**, 195  
**Hester, Zachariah**, 195  
**Higgins**, 151  
**Hight, Elizabeth**, 147  
**Hight, Rebecca**, 147  
**Hildreth, Wilson**, 52  
**Hill**, 91, 105  
    Elisabeth Hodges, 93  
    Elizabeth Hodges, 178  
    Howard, 28  
    Jackson, 62  
    Maria T., 183  
**Hillary, John**, 163  
**Hilliard, Joseph A.**, 58  
**Hines, Jack**, 219  
**Hines, Richard Kennon**, 34  
**Hodges**, 91  
    Adelia, 199  
    Annie, 97  
    Elizabeth, 28  
    Irene, 62  
    James, 93  
    John, 34  
    John Murchison, 34

Redden, 199

Roxie, 34

Roxy, 33

Ruth, 34

Ruth Y., 31

Sadie, 34

Sarah Ann, 199

**Hogan, Nancy, 150**

**Holcom, Phebe, 78**

**Holland, Ann, 56**

**Hollywood, 28**

**Holmes, Curtis R., 153**

**Hood, 62, 200**

Solon L., 62

**Hope, Henry, 176**

**Hopwood, Stephen, 176**

**Hornberger, William, 226**

**Horne, Ruth Yarbrough, 28, 64, 152, 202**

**Horton, Amos, 33**

**Houma, 33**

**House, Frances R, 98**

**House, John, 98**

**House, Martha, 68**

**Houston, George, 61**

**Howard, Bevnell, 63**

**Howard, Mahala, 96**

**Howse, 98–99**

**Howze, 98–99, 218**

John, 98

Martha, 218

**Hulda, 209**

**Hundred Years War, 18**

**Hunt, Malilda Y., 91**

**Hunt, Matilda, 66**

**Huntington, 99**

Martin P, 99, 176

William, 98

**Hutchings, Elizabeth, 28**

**Hutchison, Sarah E., 182**

**Huto, Sarah, 182**

**Hutton, Ellinor, 39, 152**

**Hutton, John, 39**

## **I**

**Iberians, 17**

**Inge, Frances, 46**

**Inge, Richard, 46**

**Isabel, Littleton Randolph, 220**

**Isham, Lavinia, 209**

**Ivans, Dave, 73**

**Ivy, John, 207**

**Ivy, Sarah, 207**

## **J**

**Jack, 178–79**

James, 71

**Jackson, Ann, 69**

**Jackson, David, 48, 87**

**Jackson, Elizabeth, 29**

**Jackson, Margaret, 48**

**Jackson, Margaret Yarbrough, 87**

**Jackson, Miss Evelyn, 34**

**Jackson, Samuel, 175**

**Jamee Murray, 140**

**James, Elizabeth Simmons, 196**

**James Yarbrough Married Sarah Axiom, 52**

**Jarvis, 103**

**Jefferson, Cambell, 94**

**Jeffrey, 22**

**Jeffry, 25**

**Jenkins, 7, 9, 28, 32–33, 62, 65, 95, 100, 143, 148, 172**

Henry, 61

Leroy, 172–73

Nelle, 114

Nelle M., 16, 33–34, 70–71, 73–74, 143, 157, 160, 168, 200, 215

Nelle Morris, 9, 11

**Jersey Baptist Church Cemetery, 90**

**Jersey Church, 62, 64, 91**

**Jersey Church Graveyard, 62**

**Jeter, Ambrose, 69**

**Joaeph, 143**

**John, Minor, 41**

**John, Seale, 103**

**John May, 46, 48, 88, 205**

**Johns, Tabitha, 153**

**Johnson, Areta E, 147**

**Johnson, Bell, 187**

**Johnson, Isaac**, 151  
**Joiner (Joyner?), Laure A.**, 147  
**Jones**, 195  
    Clementine Suggs, 163  
    Damaris, 146  
    Ellen, 162–63  
    John, 195  
    Martha, 171  
    Mary, 195  
    William, 176  
    Wimny, 56  
**Joseph Cunningham Family**, 64

## **K**

**Kandler Creek Church**, 78  
**Kelley**, 34  
**Kentucky Line**, 25  
**Kimbell, Susan**, 147  
**Kindley, Irene Loisa**, 157  
**King George**, 26  
**King Harold I**, 17  
**King Henry I**, 18  
**Kinley, Irene Louisa**, 160  
**Kinney, William**, 46  
**Knight, Walton**, 153  
**Knox**, 182, 202  
    Ada, 182  
**Koontz**, 130  
    Velma V, 130  
**Krisch, Lucille Stewart**, 104

## **L**

**Lafayette, Gilbert**, 84  
**Land, John**, 220  
**Langston**, 73  
    Etheldred W., 73, 162  
    Martha, 70, 105  
    Martha Jane, 73, 163  
**Lapp**, 30  
**Larimore, Mary**, 74  
**Larson, Jim**, 202  
**Lathan, Jane**, 102, 203  
**Lawrenceburg, Mo.**, 16  
**Layton**, 76

    Francis, 221  
    Mary, 221  
**Lee**, 224  
    Daniel, 86  
    James, 125  
    Robert, 223  
**Lewis**, 22, 215, 238  
    Ann, 177  
    John, 177  
    Roger, 177  
**Lexington**, 15–16, 28, 30, 43, 73, 90, 168,  
    204, 214  
**Lincolnshire**, 10, 13, 20, 26, 39  
**Lincolnshire Cathedral**, 17  
**Linden**, 34, 79  
**Linwood**, 91  
**Litchfield, Jessee**, 56  
**Little River**, 70, 222  
**Littleton Family**, 40  
**Littleton Yarbrough**, 94  
**Lockhart, Elizabeth**, 56  
**London, Henry M.**, 34  
**Lookout Hountain**, 34  
**Looney**, 200  
    Lizzie, 161, 200  
    Margaret, 200  
**Lopp**, 31, 214  
    Gilmer, 130, 168  
    John, 130, 214  
    Mada, 202  
    Madie, 214  
**Lord Alvingham**, 26  
**Lord Derremore**, 26  
**Lord Yarborough**, 18  
**Lumpkin, Jack**, 71

## **M**

**Mackey, Isham**, 81  
**Madison County**, 25, 195  
**Magna Carta**, 18  
**Malone, Callie**, 163  
**Manghum, Thomas**, 161  
**Mann**, 73, 84  
    Robert Neville, 72  
**Marengo County Yarbroughs**, 49



**Marengo**, 49, 51  
**Married John Smith**, 74  
**Marshfield Mail**, 201  
**Martin**, Cecil, 33  
**Martin**, Elijah, 187  
**Mason**, 25, 40  
     Elizabeth, 39  
**Mating**, 192  
**Matthews**, Leta, 43  
**Matthews**, Leta Yarbrough, 159  
**May**, 205  
     Catherine L., 205  
     Jonathan, 226  
     Mary, 87  
     Philip, 205  
     Susan, 48, 87, 218  
     Walter, 48  
     Walter B., 46, 86–88, 164, 205  
**Mayflower**, 17  
**McAdams**, Wesley, 32  
**McCarty**, Dixon, 33  
**McClan**, Leslie, 204  
**McClendon**, Jacob, 80  
**McClinton**, Elizabeth C., 57  
**McCombs**, Judith, 145  
**McConnell**, John A., 87  
**McConnell**, Joseph, 184  
**McCoulough**, Maude, 188  
**McDonald**, 55  
**McElroy**, Elizabeth, 170  
**McElroy**, Isaac, 170, 172  
**McElroy**, Lizzie, 172  
**McGinness**, Viola, 183  
**McGuire**, Susan, 41  
**McKenny**, Nancy, 178  
**McLean**, Peter, 34  
**McLendon**, 156  
**McLendon Sr**, Jacob, 80  
**McMillan**, Pherely, 146  
**McNair**, Daniel, 229  
**McQuaig**, James, 97  
**Meadow**, Willis R., 86  
**Meriwether**, Frances, 56  
**Merrill**, 106  
     Jemima, 41, 106  
**Merrill**, 106

**Methodist Church**, 33  
**Middleton Families**, 25  
**Miller**, Charles G., 170  
**Miller**, Charles, 170  
**Miller**, Charles G., 89  
**Miller**, Charles Gilbert, 173  
**Miller**, Fannie, 172, 198  
**Miller**, Gilbert L., 171  
**Miller**, John, 172  
**Miller**, John R., 172  
**Miller**, Maggie, 173  
**Miller**, Margaret, 88, 170, 173  
**Miller**, Margaret A., 171  
**Miller**, Margaret Ann, 166  
**Miller**, Margaret Eakins, 172  
**Miller**, Martha, 172  
**Miller**, Martha Elizabeth, 171, 191, 206  
**Miller**, Mary, 97, 140  
**Miller**, Nicholas H., 140  
**Miller**, Thomas J., 171, 186  
**Miller Family**, 170  
**Miller Family Cemetery**, 172  
**Mills**, Ambrose, 221  
**Mills**, Martha, 196  
**Milner**, James, 85  
**Mitchell**, Kekaloisa, 98  
**Mize**, 200  
**Montgomery**, 30  
**Montgomery Advertiser**, 188  
**Moore**, 91  
     Bethlehand Foote, 148  
     Eleanor, 91  
     George, 148  
     Mary Ann Easley, 57  
     Robert, 91  
     William, 148  
**Morris**, 14, 28, 32–33, 61, 95, 104, 106, 224  
     Alice McLean, 106  
     Ann, 33, 64, 80  
     Burk Yarbrough, 61  
     Edward, 61  
     Fanny Beverly, 96  
     Jennie Yarbrough, 9, 33  
     Jeptha, 104, 224  
     Joe W., 33  
     John H., 106, 199

Lewis, 32–33  
Lewis J., 62  
Libba Yarbrough, 213  
Lydia, 104  
Nancy, 84  
Nathan, 224  
Nathan A, 96  
Opal, 106  
Patsy, 96  
Paul, 32, 106  
Ruth, 38, 213  
Shade, 33  
Shadrach, 28  
Shadrick, 95  
William Airy, 96  
Zeptha, 96

**Morris Jr, E. G.**, 33  
**Morris Jr, Paul**, 33  
**Morris Sr, Mrs John H.**, 32  
**Morrison, Lucy**, 61, 135, 229  
**Morrisville**, 14, 199  
**Morton, George**, 176  
**Moss, Jinny**, 81  
**Munh, Neil F.**, 163  
**Murchinson, Anne Morrison**, 61  
**Murchinson, Clint**, 61  
**Murchinson, Jolm**, 61, 131, 156, 178, 206  
**Murchinson Jr, Clint**, 61  
**Murchison Brothers**, 28  
**Murphy**, 33  
**Murray, Elitazbeth**, 186  
**Murray, Elizabeth**, 186  
**Murray, Fanny**, 140  
**Murry, James**, 140  
**Murry, Nancy**, 68

## **N**

**Naderson, Johh**, 162  
**Neal, Eliza T.**, 147  
**Nelle Morris Jenkins**, 1, 5, 9–10, 82, 193  
**Nelson, Sarah**, 140  
**New Jersey**, 32  
**New Kent County Virginia Records**, 40  
**New World Yarbroughs**, 10  
**Newton, Bill**, 199

**Nicholson, Louisa**, 184  
**Norman**, 18  
**Norman Conquest**, 13  
**Nornans**, 15, 18  
**North Carolina Families**, 23  
**North Carolinian Genealogical Magazine**, 43, 68  
**Norwood, Norwood**, 57  
**Norwood, Samuel**, 57, 207  
**Noxubee River**, 87

## **O**

**Oakwood Memorial Cemetery**, 62  
**Ogletree, William**, 63  
**Old Blandford Church**, 1, 21  
**Old Blandford Tombstones**, 21  
**Old Erie**, 46  
**Old Federal Road**, 49  
**Old Jersey Baptist Church**, 64  
**Old Providence Cemetery**, 48  
**Old Richard**, 5, 9–10  
**Old World**, 18  
**Old Yarbrough Home**, 61  
**Old Yarbrough House**, 14  
**Oldham, William**, 175  
**Opelika**, 23, 49  
**Owen, Lockie**, 201  
**Owen, Orner**, 202  
**Owens, Elmo**, 33  
**Ozwell**, 83, 152

## **P**

**Pace, William**, 52  
**Padula, Mrs. Louis**, 32  
**Page, Mae Belle**, 190  
**Pahel, Pahel**, 145  
**Parham, Matthew**, 138  
**Parish, St. Marks**, 101  
**Parish, St. Pauls**, 152  
**Parker**, 33  
    James, 209  
    Mary Elizabeth, 184  
    Parmentia, 209  
    Permelia, 56

**Parris, Howard P**, 163  
**Patrick**, 70  
     Mary, 71  
**Patterson**, 34, 89, 103, 140  
     Fairley, 34  
     Janie, 34, 176  
     Janie E., 34  
     Mary Fairley, 34  
**Paul Morris Sr**, 33  
**Payne, David**, 70  
**Pearson, Leonard**, 52  
**Peebles**, 33  
**Pegues**, 182, 199  
     Annie Laurie, 182  
     Carrie, 198  
     John, 182  
**Perkin, Grace Cunningham**, 92  
**Perry, Johnson**, 43, 147  
**Perry, William**, 43  
**Persilla Yarbrough**, 69  
**Peter Watkins**, 177  
**Pettus, Edmund Winston**, 185  
**Philips**, 54, 93, 161, 180, 182, 197–200, 224  
     Agnes, 199  
     Benjamin Franklin, 199  
     Boyd, 199  
     Delinda, 182, 198  
     Elender, 178  
     Eliza, 198  
     Elizabeth, 112  
     Elsie Ann, 199  
     Emma, 200  
     Fannie, 199  
     Fannie Ruth, 199  
     George, 38, 112  
     George H., 93  
     George Houston, 61  
     Ida, 199  
     Jackson, 199  
     James Dickson, 199  
     James M., 62, 161, 197  
     James Madison, 200  
     John Ross, 199  
     Julia Varina, 199  
     Mary Frances, 199  
     Mary Louise, 199  
     Marzee, 199  
     Nannie, 199  
     Pearl, 199  
     Pinckney, 200  
     Rebecca, 179  
     Reuben, 179  
     Reuben and Rebecca, 200  
     Rosa, 93, 180  
     Ross, 199  
     Sallie, 200  
     Sarah, 198  
     Sarah Ann, 200  
     Walter Benson, 199  
     Watson, 199  
     Wiley, 200  
**Philips Family**, 62, 178  
**Philips-Yarbrough Families**, 183  
**Philips-Yarbrough Family History**, 177  
**Phillips, John**, 225  
**Philpot**, 31  
**Pickett**, 91, 233  
**Pigford**, 171  
     Franceaonia Maria, 172  
     Mary Sibyl, 172  
**Pigg, Evelyn**, 189  
**Pinckney, John**, 199  
**Pinolmef, John**, 199  
**Pistole**, 52, 56  
     Cainen, 52  
     Charles, 56  
     James Y., 52  
     Lydia, 96  
     Lydie, 224  
     William, 56  
**Pitts, Martin Ball**, 182  
**Plrllp, Rebecca**, 183  
**Pogues, Annie Laurie**, 182  
**Pogues, Edward Charles**, 182  
**Pogues, Ruth**, 182  
**Pool, Stephen**, 89  
**Poole, Margaret J**, 156  
**Powell**, 181  
     James, 85  
     Mattie Lou, 187  
**Preachers**, 22  
**Pritchard, John**, 198

**Proctor, Frances**, 9  
**Pruitt, Justin**, 230

## **Q**

**Queen Elizabeth**, 26

## **R**

**Rabun, Susanna**, 230  
**Rachel**, 3, 53, 67, 209, 220  
**Rainer, Benjamin**, 53  
**Rainer, Charles**, 53  
**Ralls, Martha Williamson**, 199  
**Ralph Yarborough's Favorite Prayer**, 27  
**Randall, Lois**, 163  
**Ratcliff, James Willard**, 106  
**Ratts, Reinhardt**, 142  
**Ratts, Rinehart**, 145  
**Ratts, Susannah**, 58  
**Red Springs**, 34  
**Reed**, 77  
**Rester, Randolph**, 50  
**Revolutionary Pay Vouchers**, 76  
**Reynaud, Gary**, 202  
**Reynolds, Mrs. H. H.**, 188  
**Rice, John H.**, 85  
**Richard**, 5, 9–10, 12, 18, 20–22, 38–39, 46, 48, 79, 81, 83, 87, 152–54, 164–65, 186  
    Mary Ann, 83  
**Richard the Immigrant**, 38  
**Richardson**, 203  
    John Coffee, 184  
    Mary Judith, 184  
**Richmond**, 21, 23, 42, 76–77, 199  
**Robin Hood**, 17  
**Robinson**, 22, 198  
    Estell Ann, 199  
    Helen, 33  
    Sarah, 198  
**Rogers**, 17  
    Lester, 202  
**Roman Period**, 17  
**Rosemount**, 46  
**Ross, James**, 225  
**Roundtree, William**, 174

**Ruff, George W.**, 46  
**Rutherford, Robert**, 80

## **S**

**Sadler**, 209  
**Sample, Martha**, 52  
**Sanders**, 33  
**Satterfield, Julian**, 146  
**Satterfield, Levina**, 146  
**Saunders**  
    George B., 185  
    George Bodifeld, 184  
    Mary T., 183  
**Savage, Frances**, 101, 148–49, 154  
**Savannah**, 71  
**Saxon**, 18  
**Saxons**, 17–18  
**Seagle**, 34  
**Seagraves, Nancy**, 224  
**Seale**, 50–51, 80, 103–4, 140, 149, 174–75  
    Alexander, 140  
    Alexanear, 104  
    Ann, 175–76  
    Anne, 174  
    Anthony, 80–81, 175–76  
    Anthony, 103  
    Charles, 174  
    Eli, 50, 52, 103, 111, 189  
    Harriett, 103  
    Jarvis, 50, 81, 103–4, 149, 176  
    John, 176  
    Johnr, 175  
    Loucrotia (Oneal), 104  
    Lucretia O'neal, 50  
    Nancy Ann Yarbrough, 140  
    Richard, 175  
    Thomas, 50, 80, 104, 174–75  
    Tom, 51  
    William, 174–75  
**Seale Community**, 50  
**Seale Jr, Anthony**, 176  
**Seale Jr, Charles**, 175  
**Seale Sr, Seale**, 175  
**Seale -Yarborough**, 174  
**Seaton, Seaton**, 161

**Seminole Indian War**, 51  
**Senator Yarborough**, 27  
**Serene, Polly**, 157  
**Settlement, Jersey**, 31  
**Shaw**, 32  
     Carolyn, 209  
     Eunice Morris, 213  
     Kendall, 209  
     Misses Jennie and Clyde, 33  
**Sheffield**, 32  
**Shelby, Rachal**, 209  
**Shelby, Rachel**, 96  
**Short, Ruby**, 163  
**Shoults, Clyde A.**, 163  
**Shoults, Don**, 163  
**Signal Mountain**, 33  
**Sill**, 33  
**Simms, Epes**, 33  
**Sims, John**, 175  
**Sink**, 28–29, 130, 202–3  
     David, 157  
     Lillian, 43, 62, 202, 204  
     Lillian Yarbrough, 28  
     Virginia Pearl, 106  
     Wilbur Lee, 106  
**Sinus, James**, 162  
**Skeen, Barbara**, 16  
**Smith**, 52, 57, 63, 74–75, 89, 113, 135  
     Ann, 69  
     Arney, 57  
     Charles, 85  
     Charles A., 75  
     Clarence, 34  
     Diana, 69  
     Diana Carey, 152  
     Iva Yarborough, 62  
     James, 83, 152  
     John, 52, 56–57, 143, 152, 207  
     Maggie, 156  
     Maggie C, 156  
     Mary, 50, 198  
     Milinda, 85  
     Nancy, 72  
     Nancy Caroline, 100, 113  
     Sarah, 135  
     Simon, 50

    Tabitha, 57  
     Uriah, 57  
     Uriah and Tabitha, 207  
**Smiths in Marengo County**, 57  
**Smpson, Hugh M.**, 52  
**Snell, Elvey**, 196  
**Snider**, 202–3  
     Bessie, 216  
     George and Jane, 216  
     Joshua, 203  
**Snipes, Snipes**, 146  
**Sorrell, William**, 104  
**South Carolina**, 22, 25  
**Springfield, Thomas**, 208  
**Spry, Asbury**, 145  
**St. Clair Line**, 26  
**Stacy, Elizabeth**, 147  
**Stacy, Harper Tennyson**, 187  
**Stacy, Lora**, 201–3  
**Stanley**, 95  
**Steadman, I. G.**, 188  
**Stegall, John**, 173  
**Stewart Douglas**, 185  
**Stone**, 55  
**Stonehenge**, 17  
**Stout, Hannah**, 41  
**Stribling, Dorothy**, 175  
**Strother, Ann Frances**, 185  
**Strother, Ellen**, 185  
**Strother, George**, 185  
**Strother, Reuben**, 185  
**Stuckey**, 33  
**Sturdivant, Sarah Ann**, 57  
**Suggs, Mallard**, 163  
**Sumter**, 49  
**Sumterville**, 48  
**Sunset Scott**, 182  
**Surratt, Margaret Cunningham**, 62  
**Svec, Dorothy**, 79, 153–54, 165, 192  
**Swain, Susunna**, 230

## T

**Taggart, Drusilla**, 140  
**Taggart, Moses**, 140  
**Talieforr, John**, 176

**Tate**, 64, 168  
**Taylor, Janie**, 162  
**Taylor, Sarah**, 146  
**Temple**, 55  
**Templeton, John**, 81  
**Tennessee**, 20, 24, 26, 32, 46, 56, 66, 75, 92, 95, 143–44, 203, 225, 227  
**Tennessee Line**, 25  
**Thom, Alexander**, 184  
**Thom, Ann Frances**, 184  
**Thom, Reuben**, 185  
**Thomas, James Charles**, 40  
**Thompson, Minnie**, 182  
**Thornpson, Ester**, 189  
**Tombigbee River**, 49  
**Townsend, Elizabeth J.**, 72  
**Townsend, Martha**, 72  
**Tracy**, 31, 64, 159, 201–2  
     Emmett, 64, 202  
     Lora, 202, 214  
**Tratham, Lillie**, 201  
**Treaty of Rabbit Creek**, 49  
**Trexler, Wiley**, 145  
**Triplett**, 185  
     Elizabeth, 185  
**Troup Highway**, 30  
**Trueheart**, 184  
     Aaron Bartholamew, 184  
     Daniel, 184  
     Mary Garland, 184  
**Truell, Amelia**, 202  
**Truell, Wyatt A.**, 130, 203  
**Truitt**, 197  
     Jane, 197  
**Tumer**, 124  
**Tuscaloosa**, 33, 49  
**Tussey, Alzenia**, 158  
**Tussey, Mary Alice**, 158  
**Tussy, Effie**, 216  
**Tussy, James Madison**, 216

## U

**United States**, 22, 75  
**Unningham, Alice**, 111

## V

**Vardell**, 34  
     Charles G., 34  
**Veazy, James**, 78  
**Verner**, 161  
**Vernon**, 38  
**Vestry Records**, 40  
**Virginia**, 1, 5, 9, 13, 16, 20–22, 25, 42, 50, 80, 83, 101, 103, 151–53, 218  
**Virginia Families**, 25  
**Virginia Magazine of History And Biography**, 39  
**Voice of Sumter**, 63

## W

**Wade, King**, 199  
**Wagner**, 26  
**Walker**, 80  
     Sanders, 80  
**Walling**, 209  
     Ida G., 97  
**Walnut Boxes**, 14  
**Walton**, 22, 101, 172  
     George, 153  
     Temperance, 153  
**Ward, Willis**, 41, 131  
**Warrior River**, 46  
**Wateon, Allison**, 131  
**Watkins, Charles H.**, 87  
**Watkins, Ann**, 177  
**Watkins, Bryatt McNamee-Evan**, 177  
**Watkins, Charles**, 54  
**Watkins, Charles H.**, 46, 87  
**Watkins, Daniel**, 178  
**Watkins, David**, 178  
**Watkins, Edward**, 154  
**Watkins, Evan**, 177–79, 183  
**Watkins, Hannah**, 178  
**Watkins, Hymeria V.**, 154  
**Watkins, Levin**, 87  
**Watkins, Mary**, 48, 177  
**Watkins, Peter**, 177  
**Watkins, Rebecca**, 178, 224  
**Watkins, Temperance**, 48

**Watkins, Temperance (Yarborough),** 205

**Watkins, Thomas,** 177

**Watkins Line,** 177

**Watkins Lines,** 179

**Watkins, Temperance,** 47–48, 87

**Watson,** 41, 145, 199

Allison, 41

Elizabeth, 58, 145

Thomas, 229

William, 101

**Watt, Nellie,** 73

**Webb, Thomas H.,** 34

**Webster,** 13, 27

**Wesson, Frances,** 179

**Wetumpka Argus Commercial**

Advertiser, 63

**Wheeler,** 182

Annie Bell, 182

**White, Burk Yarborough,** 61

**White, Dabney,** 61

**Whitehead,** 40

Philip, 40

**Wilburn, Texanna,** 162

**Wilder,** 173

**William of Normandy,** 15, 38

**William the Conqueror,** 17

**William the Conqueror,** 26

**William Yarborough Sr,** 87

**Williams,** 40

Eliza, 146

Roger, 198

Roxana, 34

**Williamson,** 72–73, 84

George, 70–73, 207

Gilbert E., 84

Henry, 73

Isaac, 73

John and Mary, 216

Jordan, 72

Mary, 72, 207

Matilda Caroline, 72

Susannah, 73

Susannah Yarborough, 72, 209

Thomas W., 72–73

William F., 73

**Williamson Family,** 207

**Willingham, Phil,** 33

**Willingham, Rosa,** 33

**Willingham, William,** 46

**Wimberley, Lucy Caroline,** 161

**Wind,** 195

**Womack,** 41

Elizabeth, 131

Fern, 215

Gale Dean, 215

Genavie, 215

Orla, 202

Polly Serene, 145

**Woodrome, Fay,** 214

**Woodrome, Fay Yarborough,** 215

**Woodromw, Fay Yarborough,** 216

**Wooten, Thomas,** 34

**Wormack, Jesse,** 164

**Wright,** 69

**Wyatt,** 90, 154–55

James, 70, 74

Pheobe, 90, 155

Phoebe, 46, 63, 96

Zachariah, 46, 90, 96, 155, 226, 228

**Wynd,** 102, 196

Frances, 83, 96

## **Y**

**Yadkin River,** 25, 94

**Yaibrough, Fletcher L.,** 188

**Yarbar,** 13

**Yarberry,** 13

**Yarbo, Ambrose,** 53

**Yarboro, Andrew,** 56

**Yarboro, Richard,** 56

**Yarboro, Sarah,** 84

**Yarboro, William,** 84

**Yarborough,** 9–11, 13–14, 23–25, 27,

46–47, 49, 51–53, 56–57, 88–90,

96–97, 100, 149–50, 155–56, 191–92,

224–26

**Yarborough,, Wiley,** 229

**Yarborough, Aaron,** 41, 60

**Yarborough, Abraham,** 186

**Yarborough, Alfred,** 89

Yarborough, Ambrose, 53, 55, 76, 78, 80, 102  
 Yarborough, Ambrose Jr, 76  
 Yarborough, Angela, 84  
 Yarborough, Ann, 148  
 Yarborough, Archibald, 68  
 Yarborough, Arthur, 150, 186  
 Yarborough, Asa, 221  
 Yarborough, Bathsheba, 48, 50, 54, 154, 209  
 Yarborough, Beaufort, 149  
 Yarborough, Benjamin, 81  
 Yarborough, Betbaheba, 103  
 Yarborough, Bethshaba, 103  
 Yarborough, Bethsheba, 87, 90, 156, 191  
 Yarborough, Caroline F., 84  
 Yarborough, Celia, 229  
 Yarborough, Charles, 184, 219  
 Yarborough, Charles David, 10  
 Yarborough, Charles Richard, 212  
 Yarborough, Dalphie, 102  
 Yarborough, Davis, 226  
 Yarborough, Douglas, 184  
 Yarborough, Edward, 81  
 Yarborough, Elbert S, 104  
 Yarborough, Elisabeth, 102  
 Yarborough, Eliza, 73  
 Yarborough, Elizabeth, 51, 53, 56, 81, 151  
 Yarborough, Fannie, 226  
 Yarborough, Frances, 148  
 Yarborough, Franklin P., 97, 209  
 Yarborough, George, 56–57, 85, 87, 89–90, 145, 154–56, 164, 190, 207, 209, 228  
 Yarborough, George & Elizabeth Norwood, 56  
 Yarborough, George E., 156  
 Yarborough, Hampton, 209  
 Yarborough, Hannah, 230  
 Yarborough, Hardy, 53  
 Yarborough, Harvey, 86–89, 164–65, 170, 173, 191–92, 194, 212, 228  
 Yarborough, Harvey & Margaret, 87  
 Yarborough, Henry, 206  
 Yarborough, Hezekiah, 147, 150  
 Yarborough, Hiram, 100

Yarborough, Hugh M, 192  
 Yarborough, Humphrey, 76, 228  
 Yarborough, Humphries, 208  
 Yarborough, James, 56, 68, 72, 74, 81, 86, 104, 196, 228–29  
 Yarborough, James D, 100  
 Yarborough, James Jackson, 184  
 Yarborough, James Madison, 85  
 Yarborough, James Q, 89  
 Yarborough, Jaramiah “Jeremiah”, 72  
 Yarborough, Jasper, 84  
 Yarborough, Jefferson, 154–56  
 Yarborough, Jemima (Marie), 102  
 Yarborough, Jephtha, 96  
 Yarborough, Jeremiah, 100, 196  
 Yarborough, Joel, 76, 225  
 Yarborough, John, 84, 103–4, 140, 150, 207, 220–21, 228, 230  
 Yarborough, Jonathan, 76, 96, 102  
 Yarborough, Joshua, 208  
 Yarborough, Jospeh, 229  
 Yarborough, Julia, 100, 113  
 Yarborough, Lauring, 52  
 Yarborough, Leanna, 46  
 Yarborough, Leannah, 165  
 Yarborough, Lewcy, 151  
 Yarborough, Lewis, 196  
 Yarborough, Lucy, 229  
 Yarborough, Lydia, 57  
 Yarborough, Maggie, 156  
 Yarborough, Manoah, 208  
 Yarborough, Margaret, 87, 155, 192  
 Yarborough, Margaret Ann Miller, 170  
 Yarborough, Martha, 98, 104, 192  
 Yarborough, Martha Ann, 100  
 Yarborough, Mary (Vaughan), 57  
 Yarborough, Mary Lyals, 56  
 Yarborough, Melinda Young, 54  
 Yarborough, Micajah, 208  
 Yarborough, Molly, 96  
 Yarborough, Monroe, 148  
 Yarborough, Moses, 20, 56, 101, 140, 147–49, 152, 190  
 Yarborough, Nancy, 50, 229–30  
 Yarborough, Nancy Ann, 50, 103, 148  
 Yarborough, Nancy Murry, 68



**Yarborough, Nathan**, 56, 96, 226, 228  
**Yarborough, Nathaniel**, 225  
**Yarborough, Newton**, 102  
**Yarborough, Opel**, 212  
**Yarborough, Phoebe**, 46–47, 53, 154  
**Yarborough, Pinckney**, 196  
**Yarborough, Polly Vaughan**, 207  
**Yarborough, Priscilla**, 150  
**Yarborough, Rachel**, 53, 209  
**Yarborough, Ralph**, 192, 228  
**Yarborough, Rebecca**, 194  
**Yarborough, Reuben**, 209  
**Yarborough, Richard**, 1, 9, 18, 26, 40, 63, 79, 86, 88–89, 164, 186, 208, 212, 221  
**Yarborough, Richard & Harvey**, 88  
**Yarborough, Richnrd**, 228  
**Yarborough, Robert Wyatt**, 184  
**Yarborough, Sally**, 96  
**Yarborough, Samuel**, 56, 58, 142, 148, 150, 225, 230  
**Yarborough, Sarah**, 52, 96, 150–51  
**Yarborough, Sarah E.**, 156  
**Yarborough, Senator Ralph**, 205  
**Yarborough, Serena**, 145  
**Yarborough, Seth**, 104  
**Yarborough, Stacy**, 85  
**Yarborough, Stephen**, 76, 89, 100, 164, 174, 191  
**Yarborough, Susan**, 113, 168, 229  
**Yarborough, Susannah**, 72  
**Yarborough, Tabitha**, 56  
**Yarborough, Temperance**, 54, 87  
**Yarborough, Thomas**, 94, 224  
**Yarborough, Thomas Griggs**, 209  
**Yarborough, Turntive**, 100  
**Yarborough, Wiillam**, 150  
**Yarborough, William**, 24, 45–48, 63, 69, 79, 86–89, 96–97, 140, 148, 150–51, 154, 166, 209, 225–26, 228  
**Yarborough, William & Bathsheba**, 54  
**Yarborough, William & Bethsheba**, 145  
**Yarborough, William Ambrose**, 79  
**Yarborough, William and Betbaheba**, 103  
**Yarborough, William and Rebecca**, 194  
**Yarborough, William C.**, 46  
**Yarborough, William I**, 76

**Yarborough, William II**, 76  
**Yarborough, William S.**, 224  
**Yarborough, Willis**, 76, 97, 101, 152, 187, 195  
**Yarborough, Wyatt**, 84  
**Yarborough, Zachariah**, 41  
**Yarborough Coat of Arms**, 97  
**Yarborough Family Magazine**, 9  
**Yarborough Field**, 87  
**Yarborough Hand**, 18  
**Yarborough Henry**, 208  
**Yarborough Jr, John**, 76  
**Yarborough Jr, John W**, 156  
**Yarborough Jr, Richard**, 20  
**Yarborough Richard**, 21  
**Yarborough Spelling**, 24  
**Yarborough Sr, John**, 76  
**Yarboroughs in Marengo County**, 51, 53  
**Yarbro**, 9, 13, 28, 32, 42, 51, 144, 146  
     Aaron A., 144  
     Andrew, 144  
     Charles, 159  
     Charles H., 10  
     David, 144  
     Henry, 75, 144  
     James F., 144  
     John, 146  
     John Washington, 144  
     Margaret, Ann, 144  
     Marion, 144  
     Phoebe, 46  
     Samuel, 143  
     Sofronia, 144  
     Susan, 144  
     Thomas, 144–45  
     Thomas Jefferson, 144  
     Zachariah, 75  
**Yarbrough**, 13–18, 20–28, 30–34, 45–49, 51–58, 61–65, 78–81, 90–95, 97–98, 100–103, 140–47, 151–54, 157–61, 201–3, 214–19  
**Yarbrough,, Manoah**, 94  
**Yarbrough, A.**, 52  
**Yarbrough, Aaron**, 16, 58  
**Yarbrough, Abigail**, 40  
**Yarbrough, Albert Lovelace**, 158

Yarbrough, Alford, 51  
 Yarbrough, Alfred, 45, 51–52, 57  
 Yarbrough, Alice, 188  
 Yarbrough, Almon, 100  
 Yarbrough, Almond (Ammon), 85  
 Yarbrough, Alsop, 69  
 Yarbrough, Amanda, 52, 157, 179, 181  
 Yarbrough, Ambrose, 9, 25–26, 53–54, 78–79, 102  
 Yarbrough, Amen (Amon), 81  
 Yarbrough, Amilia, 78  
 Yarbrough, Ammon, 79, 85, 100  
 Yarbrough, Amon, 135  
 Yarbrough, Anderson C, 143  
 Yarbrough, Aquila, 203  
 Yarbrough, Archibald, 68, 80, 98, 101, 217  
 Yarbrough, Arrie Rosella, 187  
 Yarbrough, Arron, 15  
 Yarbrough, Barbara, 60  
 Yarbrough, Bathsheba, 46  
 Yarbrough, Baxter, 204  
 Yarbrough, Baxter R, 168, 204, 214  
 Yarbrough, Baxter Rae, 214  
 Yarbrough, Beauford, 140  
 Yarbrough, Ben and Mable, 194  
 Yarbrough, Benjamin, 97, 199, 209  
 Yarbrough, Benjamin Franklin, 188  
 Yarbrough, Bessie Surratt, 62  
 Yarbrough, Bethshaba, 46  
 Yarbrough, Betsy, 140  
 Yarbrough, Beulah, 76  
 Yarbrough, Bob, 216  
 Yarbrough, Buford, 56  
 Yarbrough, Burk, 32–33, 61, 161  
 Yarbrough, Caroline, 97, 200  
 Yarbrough, Catherine, 75, 86, 191  
 Yarbrough, Charles, 15, 58, 98, 108, 157, 160, 201  
 Yarbrough, Charles Augustus, 187  
 Yarbrough, Charles F, 128  
 Yarbrough, Charles Garland, 162  
 Yarbrough, Charles Lee, 214  
 Yarbrough, Christine, 202  
 Yarbrough, Cinthia, 206  
 Yarbrough, Clement, 80

Yarbrough, Cornelia, 189  
 Yarbrough, Cornelia Elliott, 34  
 Yarbrough, Dave, 202  
 Yarbrough, David, 58, 68, 146, 181, 195, 216–17  
 Yarbrough, David H, 206  
 Yarbrough, David L, 189  
 Yarbrough, David Luther, 217  
 Yarbrough, Diana Carey Smith, 152  
 Yarbrough, Dianer, 83  
 Yarbrough, Donna Mary, 187  
 Yarbrough, Dora, 163, 201–2, 216  
 Yarbrough, Doris, 56  
 Yarbrough, Drury, 188  
 Yarbrough, Drusilla, 140  
 Yarbrough, Dwight, 201–3, 215  
 Yarbrough, Elizabeth, 200  
 Yarbrough, Ealie, 222  
 Yarbrough, Ed, 189  
 Yarbrough, Edmund, 9, 40, 146, 185–86, 189, 203  
 Yarbrough, Edward, 95, 144–45  
 Yarbrough, Edward L., 214  
 Yarbrough, Edward Search, 152  
 Yarbrough, Edwin F., 204  
 Yarbrough, Edwin Search, 33, 38, 151  
 Yarbrough, Elam T., 81  
 Yarbrough, Elbert, 97–98, 189  
 Yarbrough, Elie, 222  
 Yarbrough, Elisabeth, 94  
 Yarbrough, Elisha, 52, 186–87  
 Yarbrough, Elizabeth, 38, 42, 45, 50, 52–53, 60–61, 67–68, 70–71, 93, 97, 142, 145, 161, 196, 213  
 Yarbrough, Elliner, 40  
 Yarbrough, Ellinor, 151  
 Yarbrough, Emilu, 187  
 Yarbrough, Emmaline, 135  
 Yarbrough, Ezekiel, 203  
 Yarbrough, F. M., 218  
 Yarbrough, Fanny, 152  
 Yarbrough, Fitz, 32, 61, 213  
 Yarbrough, Fitzgerald, 61, 213  
 Yarbrough, Frances T, 153  
 Yarbrough, Fred, 202  
 Yarbrough, G. W., 26

**Yarbrough, Gary**, 201  
**Yarbrough, George**, 15, 38, 56, 70–71, 83, 89–90, 145, 159–62, 190  
**Yarbrough, George H.**, 161  
**Yarbrough, George M.**, 192  
**Yarbrough, George W.**, 185  
**Yarbrough, George Washington**, 13, 187  
**Yarbrough, George Woodson**, 163  
**Yarbrough, Germund**, 25  
**Yarbrough, Giffith**, 92  
**Yarbrough, Gilson**, 102  
**Yarbrough, Grace**, 57  
**Yarbrough, Groves**, 70, 74, 105  
**Yarbrough, Hamlet Garland**, 163  
**Yarbrough, Hardy**, 78  
**Yarbrough, Harold**, 55  
**Yarbrough, Hazel**, 55  
**Yarbrough, Henry**, 20, 22, 32–33, 39, 41–43, 68, 74–75, 77, 91–92, 143–44, 146, 185–87, 189, 217–18, 223–24  
**Yarbrough, Henry & Charles**, 81  
**Yarbrough, Henry P.**, 188  
**Yarbrough, Hezekiah**, 101, 151  
**Yarbrough, Holly**, 224  
**Yarbrough, Hugh**, 161, 219  
**Yarbrough, Humphrey**, 76–77, 79–80  
**Yarbrough, Ida Lee**, 163  
**Yarbrough, Isaac**, 81  
**Yarbrough, Isaac Green**, 158  
**Yarbrough, Isam Grist**, 208  
**Yarbrough, Jamen N and Sarah**, 135  
**Yarbrough, James**, 51–52, 68, 70–72, 81, 105, 146, 206, 217  
**Yarbrough, James C.**, 188  
**Yarbrough, James Jasper**, 187  
**Yarbrough, James Joseph**, 186–87  
**Yarbrough, James Know**, 158  
**Yarbrough, James Knox**, 64, 158, 160, 201–2  
**Yarbrough, James Wyatt**, 63, 105  
**Yarbrough, Jane**, 74–75, 197, 206  
**Yarbrough, Jean**, 61  
**Yarbrough, Jemima Merrill**, 142, 144  
**Yarbrough, Jennie**, 32, 161  
**Yarbrough, Jephtha**, 81  
**Yarbrough, Jeremiah**, 20, 70–72, 76

**Yarbrough, Jilson (Gilson)**, 148  
**Yarbrough, John**, 9, 14, 32, 38, 40, 54, 61–62, 68–71, 105–6, 140, 146, 161, 186, 200, 206  
**Yarbrough, John F.**, 188  
**Yarbrough, John Thomas**, 187  
**Yarbrough, Johnnie Wimberly**, 61  
**Yarbrough, Jonathan**, 53, 76–79, 84, 208  
**Yarbrough, Jordon**, 65  
**Yarbrough, Joseph**, 78, 81, 146, 152–53  
**Yarbrough, Joseph I.**, 143  
**Yarbrough, Joshua**, 68, 224  
**Yarbrough, Judith**, 135, 145  
**Yarbrough, Julia**, 145  
**Yarbrough, Juliann**, 145  
**Yarbrough, Katherine**, 196, 232  
**Yarbrough, Knox**, 187–88  
**Yarbrough, Lala Fitts**, 94  
**Yarbrough, Laura Amelia**, 158  
**Yarbrough, Lawrence**, 206  
**Yarbrough, Leary**, 189  
**Yarbrough, Leonard**, 201  
**Yarbrough, Leonidas**, 206  
**Yarbrough, Levi M.**, 128  
**Yarbrough, Lewis**, 196, 220, 229  
**Yarbrough, Libba**, 106  
**Yarbrough, Littleton**, 14, 22, 24–25, 61, 66–67, 89, 91, 93–95, 140, 159–62, 190, 192, 197, 229, 231  
**Yarbrough, Littleton and Nancy Ashcraft**, 94  
**Yarbrough, Luella**, 201  
**Yarbrough, Lula**, 202  
**Yarbrough, Luther**, 216  
**Yarbrough, Luther Lee**, 189  
**Yarbrough, Lydia**, 52  
**Yarbrough, Lydia Morris**, 224  
**Yarbrough, Magdelene**, 214  
**Yarbrough, Manoah**, 9, 14–16, 31, 33, 38, 41–43, 61–62, 66–67, 74, 84, 90–91, 93–94, 143, 160–61, 190  
**Yarbrough, Margaret**, 69, 81, 161, 214  
**Yarbrough, Margaret Miller**, 212  
**Yarbrough, Martha**, 105, 163, 186  
**Yarbrough, Martha Smith**, 52  
**Yarbrough, Mary**, 53, 66, 70, 74, 138, 190

**Yarbrough, Mary Ann**, 97  
**Yarbrough, Mary Cunningham**, 14, 61, 84  
**Yarbrough, Mary Elizabeth**, 34  
**Yarbrough, Matilda**, 67  
**Yarbrough, May**, 38, 213  
**Yarbrough, Micajah**, 68, 152  
**Yarbrough, Millie**, 53  
**Yarbrough, Milly**, 84  
**Yarbrough, Miss Elizabeth**, 33  
**Yarbrough, Misses Frances and Jennie**, 32  
**Yarbrough, Molly**, 52  
**Yarbrough, Monroe**, 146  
**Yarbrough, Moses**, 65, 101–2, 186  
**Yarbrough, Murry**, 32, 218  
**Yarbrough, Myra**, 55  
**Yarbrough, Nancy**, 66–67, 81, 83, 97, 145, 161, 196–97, 206, 224  
**Yarbrough, Nancy Ashcraft**, 14, 61, 67, 84, 160–61  
**Yarbrough, Nancy Murry**, 217  
**Yarbrough, Nathan**, 51–54, 57, 74, 77, 105  
**Yarbrough, Nathaniel**, 81, 97  
**Yarbrough, Nimrod**, 207, 230  
**Yarbrough, Nimrod B.**, 81, 207  
**Yarbrough, Norma**, 202  
**Yarbrough, Obadiah**, 161  
**Yarbrough, Obediah**, 66–67  
**Yarbrough, Obedience (Biddy)**, 74  
**Yarbrough, O'Dell**, 202  
**Yarbrough, Orin**, 202, 204  
**Yarbrough, Oswald**, 189  
**Yarbrough, Patrick Henry**, 187  
**Yarbrough, Patsy**, 58  
**Yarbrough, Pauline**, 38, 100, 113  
**Yarbrough, Peter**, 20, 152  
**Yarbrough, Phoebe**, 47  
**Yarbrough, Priscilla**, 97–98  
**Yarbrough, Rachel**, 54  
**Yarbrough, Ralph**, 201  
**Yarbrough, Raymond**, 93  
**Yarbrough, Rebecca**, 61, 213  
**Yarbrough, Reuben**, 81, 206  
**Yarbrough, Richard**, 20, 25, 39–40, 63, 68, 79, 151, 154, 164, 185, 222

**Yarbrough, Richard**, 189  
**Yarbrough, Robert**, 214  
**Yarbrough, Robert Toombs**, 187  
**Yarbrough, Roland N.**, 81  
**Yarbrough, Ross**, 32  
**Yarbrough, Rufus**, 187  
**Yarbrough, Russell**, 206  
**Yarbrough, Sallie**, 163  
**Yarbrough, Sallie Cooper**, 94  
**Yarbrough, Sally**, 224  
**Yarbrough, Samuel**, 58, 60, 100–101, 143, 145, 218  
**Yarbrough, Samuel H.**, 146  
**Yarbrough, Samuel Knox**, 188  
**Yarbrough, Samuel Milton**, 158  
**Yarbrough, Sarah**, 69, 161  
**Yarbrough, Silas**, 186–87  
**Yarbrough, Sophia**, 203  
**Yarbrough, State Senator George**, 162  
**Yarbrough, Sue**, 217  
**Yarbrough, Susan**, 46, 218  
**Yarbrough, Susannah**, 71, 142, 145  
**Yarbrough, Temperance Walton**, 153  
**Yarbrough, Temperence**, 46  
**Yarbrough, Thomas**, 16, 40, 58, 68, 100, 142–45, 186, 232  
**Yarbrough, Thomas Greeg (Grigg)**, 69  
**Yarbrough, Thomas Gregg (Griggs)**, 219  
**Yarbrough, Thomas Jefferson**, 145  
**Yarbrough, Tom**, 34  
**Yarbrough, Tony Ray**, 201  
**Yarbrough, Virginia and William**, 144  
**Yarbrough, Wade**, 189  
**Yarbrough, Walter**, 188, 217, 219  
**Yarbrough, Washington**, 146  
**Yarbrough, Washington Green**, 60  
**Yarbrough, Wiley**, 66–67, 70, 73–74, 105, 161, 189, 192, 200  
**Yarbrough, Wilkinson Hardy**, 89  
**Yarbrough, William**, 15, 21, 47, 52, 56, 79, 83–85, 88–90, 97–98, 101, 140, 144, 151–52, 186, 188–89  
**Yarbrough, William Ambrose**, 79  
**Yarbrough, William B.**, 165  
**Yarbrough, William C.**, 190–91  
**Yarbrough, William C.**, 47

**Yarbrough, William D,** 140  
**Yarbrough, William H.,** 27  
**Yarbrough, William Hagen,** 32  
**Yarbrough, William Harrison,** 30, 157, 159  
**Yarbrough, William Lee,** 187  
**Yarbrough, William Williams,** 20, 40, 154  
**Yarbrough, Willie Lee,** 217  
**Yarbrough, Willie Mae,** 213  
**Yarbrough, Wyatt,** 63, 84  
**Yarbrough, Yarbrough,** 187  
**Yarbrough, Zachariah,** 43, 58, 61, 68, 97, 155, 195, 201, 208  
**Yarbrough, Zachariah and Elizabeth,** 74  
**Yarbrough Cemetery,** 157  
**Yarbrough DNA Project,** 10  
**Yarbrough Family Quarterly,** 1, 9  
**Yarbrough Family Reunion,** 28, 168, 214  
**Yarbrough Graves,** 48  
**Yarbrough Grist Mill,** 202  
**Yarbrough Jr, Archibald,** 80  
**Yarbrough Jr, Edwin S.,** 34  
**Yarbrough Jr, Henry Richard,** 40  
**Yarbrough Jr, Jency and Archibald,** 80  
**Yarbrough Jr, Joseph,** 154  
**Yarbrough Jr, Leary,** 189  
**Yarbrough Jr, Richard,** 39

**Yarbrough lines,** 90, 202  
**Yarbrough Marker,** 48  
**Yarbrough Reunion,** 28, 201  
**Yarbrough Slaves,** 67  
**Yarbrough Sr, Joseph,** 154  
**Yarbrough Surname,** 5  
**Yarbroughs,** 30  
**Yarbroughs in Sumter County,** 47  
**Yarbroughs of America,** 15, 25–26  
**Yarbroughs- Yarboroughs,** 28  
**Yarbroughs-Yarboroughs,** 16, 53  
**Yarbrough-Yarborough,** 12–13, 38, 82  
    Ambrose, 51  
**Yarbrough-Yarborough Families,** 22, 40  
**Yarbrough-Yarborough Family,** 42  
**Yarbrough-Yarborough Settlement and Migrations in Virginia,** 21  
**Yarbry,** 13  
    John, 74  
    Pinkny, 73  
    Wiley, 73–74  
**Yarburgh,** 13, 17, 38  
**Yelverton Thaxton,** 71  
**Yorkshire,** 10  
**Yorkshire Branch,** 26  
**Young, Mandy,** 122  
**Young, Melinda,** 52

